FRANCISCAN STUDIES

VOL. XXI

LIBRARY
FRANCISCAN
SCHOOL OF
THEOLOGY,
BERKELEY

BIOGRAPHICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FRANCISCANS IN SPANISH FLORIDA AND CUBA (1528-1841)

FRANCISCAN STUDIES

A series of monographs dealing with subjects of Franciscan history and Franciscan science, published at irregular intervals under the auspices of the Franciscan, Conventual and Capuchin Fathers of the English-speaking countries of the world.

Editor: Marion Habig, O. F. M., Quincy, Ill.

Correspondence in regard to contributions should be sent to Editorial Office, Quincy College, Quincy, Ill.

Associate Editors: John Wuest, O. F. M., Cincinnati, Ohio; Berard Vogt, O. F. M., Butler, N. J.; Maynard Geiger, O. F. M., Santa Barbara, Calif.; Aloysius Costa, O. F. M., Lowell, Mass.; Casimir Stec, O. F. M., Burlington, Wis.; Urban Adelman, O. M. Cap., Washington, D. C.; William Lavallee, O. F. M., Three Rivers, Can.; Vincent Mayer, O. M. Conv., Syracuse, N. Y.; Theodore Roemer, O. M. Cap., Mt. Calvary, Wis.; Matthew Baran, O. M. Conv., Athol Springs, N. Y.; Aloysius Fish, Chicago Heights, Ill.; Hilary McDonagh, O. M. Cap., Rochestown, Ireland; Alexis de Barbezieux, O. M. Cap., Montreal, Can.; Dunstan Dobbins, O. M. Cap., Oxford, England; Celsus Kelly, O. F. M., Waverly, N. S. W., Australia; Dominic Devas, O. F. M., London, England; Jerome O'Callaghan, O. F. M., Dublin, Ireland.

The following is a complete list of the titles thus far published:

1. *Science in the Franciscan Order: A Historical Sketch.* By John M. Lenhart, O. M. Cap. ..... $ .25

2. *St. Bonaventure: The Seraphic Doctor.* By Ludger Wegemer, O. F. M., and Vincent Mayer, O. M. Conv. ..... .25

3. *The Origin and Development of the Franciscan School; Duns Scotus.* By Berard Vogt, O. F. M. (out of print) ..... .25

4. *Ven. John Duns Scotus: Life, Works, Doctrine.* By Edwin Dorzweiler, O. M. Cap., Raphael M. Huber, O. M. Conv., Vincent Mayer, O. M. Conv. (out of print) ..... .25

5. *Language Studies in the Franciscan Order: A Historical Sketch.* By John M. Lenhart, O. M. Cap. (out of print) ..... $ .75

6. *Franciscan Mysticism: The Mystical Theology of the Seraphic Doctor.* By Dunstan Dobbins, O. M. Cap 1.25

7. *History of Franciscan Preaching and of Franciscan Preachers (1209-1927).* By Anscar Zawart, O. M. Cap. 1.50

8. *The Capuchins in French Louisiana (1722-1766).* By Claude L. Vogel, O. M. Cap. (out of print) 1.50

9. *Père Girard, Educator.* By Andrew Maas, O. M. Conv. ..... .50

10. *Ignatius Cardinal Persico, O. M. Cap.* By Donald Shearer, O. M. Cap.; *Pioneer Capuchin Missionaries in the United States (1784-1816).* By Norbert Miller, O. M. Cap. ..... .75

11. *Pontificia Americana: A Documentary History of the Catholic Church in the United States (1784-1884).* By Donald Shearer, O. M. Cap. ... 1.25

12. *The Ludwig-Missionsverein and the Church in the United States (1838-1918).* By Theodore Roemer, O. M. Cap. ..... .75

13. *The Franciscan Père Marquette: Father Zénobe Membré, O. F. M.* By Marion Habig, O. F. M. 1.25

14. *Pre-Reformation Printed Books.* By John M. Lenhart, O. M. Cap. 1.00

15. *Catholic Leadership toward Social Progress: The Third Order.* By Marion Habig, O. F. M. (out of print) ..... .50

16. *Pioneer Capuchin Letters.* By Theodore Roemer, O. M. Cap. 1.00

17. *Roger Bacon's Contribution to Knowledge.* By Edward Lutz, O. F. M. .... .50

18. *The Martyrs of Florida (1513-1616), by Luis Gerónimo de Oré.* Translated by Maynard Geiger, O. F. M. 1.00

19. *The Portiuncula Indulgence from Honorius III to Pius XI.* By Raphael M. Huber, O. M. Conv. .....paper 1.25
cloth 2.00

20. *The Franciscans in Medieval English Life (1224-1348).* By Victor G. Green, O. M. Cap. ..... paper 1.50
cloth 2.00

21. *Biographical Dictionary of the Franciscans in Spanish Florida and Cuba (1528-1841).* By Maynard Geiger, O. F. M. .....paper 1.50
cloth 2.00

FRANCISCAN STUDIES

VOL. XXI

BIOGRAPHICAL DICTIONARY OF THE FRANCISCANS IN SPANISH FLORIDA AND CUBA

(1528-1841)

By

MAYNARD GEIGER, O. F. M., PH. D.

ST. ANTHONY GUILD PRESS

PATERSON, N. J.

1940

COPYRIGHT, 1940, BY ST. ANTHONY'S GUILD, PATERSON, N. J.

BX
3601
F7
v.21
1940

Nihil Obstat.
Fr. Patrick Roddy, O. F. M., S. T. D.,
Censor Deputatus.

Orland, Calif., Aug. 20, 1939.

Imprimi potest.
Fr. Ildephonse Moser, O. F. M.,
Minister Provincialis.

Oakland, Calif., Aug. 25, 1939.

Nihil Obstat.
Henry J. Zolzer,
Censor Librorum.

Imprimatur.
† Thomas H. McLaughlin, S. T. D.,
Bishop of Paterson.

Paterson, April 29, 1940.

PRINTED IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

EDITOR'S PREFACE

The result of extensive and painstaking research, the present work is an invaluable and welcome contribution to American and Franciscan history. Father Maynard Geiger, O. F. M., Ph. D., successor of Father Zephyrin Engelhardt, O. F. M., historian of the California missions, has devoted much time and study to the Florida missions and is fully qualified to present us with a biographical dictionary of the Franciscan missionaries whose field of labor was Spanish Florida. The eighteenth volume of *Franciscan Studies* is his work, a critical and annotated translation of the Franciscan Father Luís Gerónimo de Oré's account of the early Jesuit and Franciscan martyrs of Florida (1513-1616). His doctrinal dissertation, *The Franciscan Conquest of Florida (1573-1618)*, based on original sources, is a discriminating and definitive history of the first period of Franciscan missionary endeavor in Spanish Florida.

While mentioning the work of the missionaries in a cursory way, the general histories of Spanish America and much more so those of the United States are, in the writer's opinion, inadequate and one-sided, inasmuch as they make affairs of government the principal object of their attention. Certainly, their perusal will not create the impression that, as Father Geiger points out, "a third of Spanish colonial history is missionary history." Of course, the Spanish missionaries did a great deal more than Christianize the natives, though that was their primary aim; they were engaged also in civilizing, educational, scientific, and literary activities, in holding and expanding the frontier for Spain and for the welfare of the Indians — and all this on a grand scale.

More than seven hundred names of Franciscan friars who labored as missionaries in Spanish Florida and Cuba during a period of three hundred years and more, 1528-1841, are listed in the present volume. This fact alone should make us realize how much really worth-while history we ordinarily pass over in silence

323913

when there is a question of that part of the United States which at one time constituted a portion of the Spanish domains in the New World. Spanish Florida, or the southeastern section of the United States, was but one of several great mission fields in the so-called Spanish borderlands. In addition, there was the vast territory we call Texas; there was Nuevo Mexico which included the northern part of Arizona; there was Pimería Alta which extended into southern Arizona and southeastern California; and there were the famous twenty-one reductions on the California coast reaching all the way from San Diego to Sonoma. In the latter, during the three quarters of a century from 1769 to 1845, about one hundred and thirty Franciscans were engaged in missionary work.

In all of the North American territory which was claimed at one time by France, the history of which seems to be so much better known by English writers, there were not so many missionaries as in one section of our Spanish borderlands, our earliest missionary field, Spanish Florida. In the seventy-first volume of *The Jesuit Relations* there is a complete "Catalogue of Jesuit Missionaries to New France and Louisiana, 1611-1800." Arthur E. Jones, S. J., who prepared this biographical dictionary, assures us that it is "morally certain that no one has escaped notice" and that "the names of all those who set foot on the soil of Canada or who perished on the way figure in the list." The total number is 320, including a few who were natives of Canada; and of these, 218 were priests and the rest were clerics or brothers. For the Franciscans, frequently designated merely as "Recollects," Father Odoric-M. Jouve, O. F. M., of Paris, has been preparing a "repertoire generale" which, though still incomplete, contains the names of 310 friars (not including natives of Canada) who served as missionaries and chaplains in French North America. Of these 250 were priests and 60 were brothers.

The value of this new number of the *Franciscan Studies* is thus apparent. As a reliable reference work it will be consulted often;

and though it may not be read in the same way as ordinary books, one need but glance at some of the more detailed sketches to find much that is not only informative but inspiring as well.

We look forward to the day when we shall have a complete honor roll of all the Franciscan missionaries, the story of whose pioneer labors in colonial America is such an important phase of our history.

MARION HABIG, O. F. M.

CONTENTS

	Page
Editor's Preface	vii
Introduction	1
Brief History of the Province of Santa Elena of Florida	8
Commissaries General of the Indies at Madrid, Spain	12
Glossary of Spanish Terms	15
Abbreviations	17
Franciscan Friars of Colonial Florida, Georgia, South Carolina and Cuba	22
Lists of Franciscan Missions in Spanish Florida (1587-1763)	119
I. Conventos belonging to the Province of the Holy Cross in 1587	119
II. The First Franciscan Friars and Missions in Florida, 1573-1596	120
III. Missionary Reports on the Condition of the Florida Missions in 1602	121
IV. Missions Centers in 1606 during the Visitation of Bishop Altamirano, O. P.	123
V. Franciscan Indian Missions Mentioned by Fray Luís Gerónimo de Oré in 1616	124
VI. Report on the Franciscan Missions of Florida in 1655	125
VII. The Florida Indian Missions according to the Letter of Bishop Gabriel Díaz Vara Calderón of Cuba, 1675	127

VIII. Report of Governor Pablo de Hita Salazar to the King, dated St. Augustine, August 24, 1675 129

IX. List of New Indian Missions in the Vicinity of St. Augustine, in a Report of the Year 1726, St. Augustine, December 1, 1726 132

X. Official Inquiry into the State of the Florida Missions in 1728 134

XI. List of Missions from a Letter of Fray Joseph Bulloñes to the King, October 5, 1728 136

XII. Convents and Missions of the Province of Santa Elena in 1736 138

XIII. Report of Don Manuel de Montiano, Florida, December 31, 1738, on the Indian Missions of Florida 139

XIV. List of the Franciscan Friars in Spanish Florida when the Land Became a British Possession in 1763 140

INTRODUCTION

Among the pioneers of these United States, not the least important and colorful is that cohort of Catholic missionaries, notably those of Spain, who came to our shores when the American world was young, and who reaped their spiritual harvest in the dawn of a new era. These missionaries were first and foremost crusaders for the cause of Christ. Urged on by apostolic zeal, imbued with love for the least progressive of their fellow-men, at times even thirsting for martyrdom, they left the cultural ties of their homeland for manly toil on a cheerless frontier. Often they met scenes dismal and disheartening; people barbaric or savage; primitive agriculture and housing; undeveloped intelligence; a crass morality. The situation was faced with laudable fortitude. True religion was taught, and Christian morality instilled; the wilderness was cleared; homes and houses of worship were built, and schools established; domestic animals were introduced, and agriculture was begun or improved. The missionaries studied the native languages and cultures, becoming "all things to all men" in order to endear themselves to their rude neophytes.

Modern scholarship acknowledges the missionaries to be deserving of the titles they have won: crusaders, explorers, linguists, historians, builders of empire, doers of deeds and recorders of events. It recognizes in the missionaries important agents in the religious, social, economic and political evolution of the areas in which they toiled. The history of our Spanish borderlands is shot through with their deeds. It may be said without exaggeration that at least a third of Spanish colonial history is missionary history. Because of missionary toil, much of our own history was made possible. It is to preserve their memory, at least, that the writer has undertaken the present volume.

The ordinary reader may see little or no point to this work; it is directed rather to the serious-minded and to scholars. In it appear the names and biographies of over seven hundred Fran-

ciscan friars who were intimately associated with the earliest missionary field in our nation's history: the territory of Spanish Florida. Most of these friars were members of the *Provincia de Santa Elena de la Florida,* which comprised the present states of Florida, Georgia and South Carolina, and the island of Cuba. For over two hundred years (1528-1763) they trod the sands of Georgia and Florida, and it should not be said of us that we failed to recognize their footprints. It matters little that of many a friar among them we know hardly more than his name and station. If he was a pioneer and a crusader, that is sufficient title to recognition.

Most of what the friars thought and accomplished was never committed to writing. Some friars were not historically inclined; others were too modest to publicize themselves; many were so completely engaged in teaching and convert-making that they found little or no time to write. Too often the very materials for writing were at a premium, and even where immediate circumstances were kinder, poverty prohibited the writer's manuscript from being published. On the other hand, many valuable writings and accounts have been lost, or destroyed by the so-called superior races. All these facts account for the meager details which at times are the only fruit of prolonged research.

It is of engrossing interest to read through the biographies of the friars here recorded and study them from various angles. We are impressed by the fact that all the areas of Spain were represented in Spanish Florida. The friars came from Madrid and Seville, Santiago and Salamanca, Burgos and Oviedo, Bádajoz and Albacete; from the metropolitan areas as well as from the many villas of Spain; they came from the rugged coasts of the north and from the sunny shores of the south; Galicia and Estremadura, Vizcaya and Catalonia, Castile and León and Andalucía were all well represented; even the Canary and Balearic Islands gave a few names to this mission field.

Again, these men showed various cultural backgrounds and interests. Some were teachers and administrators, some were preachers, while others were confessors. Many came in their youth, some even before being ordained; others in more advanced years. The majority served their ten years; quite a few served longer; a number, for various reasons, less than the stipulated time. A few became scholars and ethnologists of whom modern men of science are proud; others again used their talents for their particular age without bequeathing their learning to posterity. The majority were hard-working, self-sacrificing missionaries, content to do their duty amid peril and want, oblivious of the rest of the world and less concerned still about what people of the twentieth century might think. The majority apparently left behind them a good record of hard work satisfactorily done. A goodly number stand out as heroic; some few exhibited those human traits which are less pleasing to consider. All in all, their story cannot but elicit the praise which we are wont to bestow on hardy and courageous pioneers who paved the way that others might follow more easily.

The present study was conceived at the Catholic University of America, Washington, D. C. There the writer made an exhaustive study of *The Franciscan Conquest of Florida* (*1573-1618*) and it occurred to him to prepare a Biographical Dictionary from the abundant source material at his disposal. Why should the heroic pathfinders forever be forgotten and their very names obliterated? Why should a lock and key conceal, for decades or even for centuries, the missionaries' just merit of recognition? The research historian stands before a silent archive and envisions the many dead heroes of the past he may call to life. He rolls away the stone of many sepulchers and to each occupant he calls: "Lazarus, come forth!" In some cases he recognizes the features of a familiar friend. Very often he encounters a stranger. Many of the names in the following pages are strangers to the ma-

jority of modern readers. Here for the first time some of the friars receive the just recognition of posterity.

It was the writer's intention at first to supply only those names and biographies of friars who he could prove actually labored in or visited Spanish Florida. For several reasons he amplified the field so that it is more in accordance with the facts of history. For Florida was never entirely independent of the Caribbean, either in a political or a religious sense. Florida was only part of the Province of Santa Elena, Cuba being the other important half. Again, much of what happened in Florida was dependent on events and circumstances in Cuba. Practically every friar who went to Spanish Florida passed through Cuba, and many of them labored in Cuba during or after their missionary careers. The provincial who ruled the Province of Santa Elena lived in Havana. Cuba, especially toward the end of the colonial period, supplied missionaries for Florida who had received their priestly training on the island. So in many ways Florida and Cuba were intimately associated.

The author makes no claim that this Biographical Dictionary contains the name of every single friar who in one way or another was associated with the Province of Santa Elena. However, he is certain that by far the vast majority of those who came from Spain and who labored in our American Southeast have been recorded. The Franciscan friars mentioned in this work, then, comprise the following: those who labored in Florida and in Cuba from the earliest times till 1573, when the real missionary field was opened along the Florida coast; those who exercised the ministry in both areas from 1573 to 1763, when Florida became an English possession and the friars returned to Cuba; those who continued to labor in Cuba till 1841, when the religious orders on the island were suppressed. It is concerning the second group that the author claims the greatest completeness.

The names of those Spanish friars who volunteered for Florida

but who for one reason or another did not actually sail, have also been retained.

Research is a progressive science and few books appear which cannot be improved upon or added to by successive writers. The important thing, however, is to make a start, to which new findings can be added with the passing of time and the uncovering of new facts. This the author with the aid of others hopes to accomplish.

The source material from which the writer drew chiefly is the voluminous Stetson Collection of photostats on Spanish Florida at Takoma Park, Maryland. Several thousand of these were used in the doctoral dissertation referred to above (*The Franciscan Conquest of Florida*), while the remaining ones were examined for the purposes of this Dictionary.

The most fruitful source of information was the lists of missionaries bound for Florida, which were drawn up in Spain. These gave the approximate ages, status and background of those entering the Indies. Another important source of details was the *Informes* written from time to time on the state of the missions and missionaries. Then there were the letters of provincials and their definitors, and finally the letters of individual missionaries. Two especially useful documents of 1735 and 1737, gave the entire personnel of the province, both in Florida and in Cuba. Doubtless such documents were drawn up at every chapter as they are drawn up today, but these were ecclesiastical rather than governmental documents. Because of the fact that the famous archive of San Francisco de Havana was destroyed and that the convent of St. Augustine suffered a number of reverses by fire and invasion, it is quite probable that these lists have been lost forever. Should they by any chance be recovered, the complete personnel in both Florida and Cuba during the entire colonial period could be ascertained.

Outside the lists, reports and letters, the names and deeds of friars came to light in some most unsuspected places. These

obiter dicta were found in the great mass of documents, at times in the midst of papers bearing on such matters as finance, civil government, Indian testimonies, etc. Thus, as far as has been humanly possible, every effort was made to uncover a friar wherever he happened to lie buried. It is true the information obtained was at times scanty, and often it was literally true that from one entire document the author learned a single fact; from five documents, five or six facts. But it was labor well worth the while; it was at the same time a labor of love. Care was exercised in citing the documents and these citations were checked and rechecked. Despite all this, the author asks indulgence should an occasional mistake occur. Owing to the "unstreamlined" orthography of the period, there are variant spellings of place names in the sources, and these have been preserved as found. For the opportunity of using these archives profitably, the writer owes a debt of gratitude to the now deceased Dr. James A. Robertson, curator of the collection.

Besides the Stetson Collection, the writer made use of the Lanning Transcripts which often supplemented the Stetson Collection. The writer wishes to acknowledge the generosity of Dr. J. T. Lanning in allowing him to use the transcripts.

While at St. Augustine, Florida, in May, 1937, the writer was unable to see the ecclesiastical records which date back to 1594, for they were in Washington undergoing repairs designed to secure their preservation. However in 1909, Father Zephyrin Engelhardt, O. F. M., the famous historian of the California Missions, had made many transcripts and excerpts from these episcopal archives. Father Engelhardt was especially careful to note the name of any Franciscan friar whose signature or name appeared in the books, and took down as well the friar's office and the time in which he was active in the ministry. These the writer has found to coincide with facts found in the Stetson Collection. Furthermore, new and interesting facts were obtained. These

Englehardt Transcripts and Extracts are in the Santa Barbara Mission Archives, Santa Barbara, California.

Abundant information was obtained likewise from printed collections of colonial documents and from the writings of historians on the Florida field. Only the writings of reliable authors have been used.

The author hopes to edit over the span of years a complete Dictionary of Franciscan Biography for the colonial period of what is now the United States. Already there is at hand detailed and abundant material on the California friars. By this time, the Florida area approaches completeness. Excellent work is being done by scholars on the Texas, New Mexico and Arizona areas. And it is precisely in the Spanish borderland areas that about 98 percent of the total names will be found. Such a task, of its very nature, will be the work of many years. First the individual fields concerned must be completely covered; the present volume is an attempt to do this for the Florida area.

BRIEF HISTORY OF THE PROVINCE OF SANTA ELENA OF FLORIDA

Franciscan activity in America began in the Caribbean area. Franciscan friars accompanied Columbus on his second voyage and missionary activity began in Hispaniola. Later with Santo Domingo as its center the Province of the Holy Cross was formed. This province included the territories of Hispaniola, Cuba, Florida, and Venezuela. It was the province of the Caribbean.

Concerted missionary activity began on the Florida coast in 1573, when Franciscans arrived from Spain late in that year and settled at Santa Elena on the southern coast of what is now South Carolina. This establishment never became prosperous nor was it long-lived. But from this first settlement in what was later to develop into a province, the name of Santa Elena or St. Helen was given to the whole province.

Before 1600 the title of *custodio* was given to the prelate of the friars in Florida. Cuba still belonged to the Province of the Holy Cross. In 1609, Fray Bernardo de Salva, commissary general of the Indies, in a patent dated November 18, informed Fray Pedro Ruiz, then in Spain, that Florida and Cuba were to constitute a single custody. This was done for purposes of administration. Father Ruiz was named *custodio* of the enlarged custody. This arrangement was confirmed by the king at Lerma in 1610. The provincial of the Province of the Holy Cross, however, opposed this division. Finally, the matter was ironed out, and on May 5, 1611, at Santiago de Cuba, Florida and Cuba became a custody *de facto* as well as *de jure*.

It was not long before the custody was raised to the dignity of a province. This occurred at the General Chapter held at Rome in 1612. Fray Juan Bautista Capilla became the first provincial. In 1614 and in 1616, the province was visited by Fray Luís Gerónimo de Oré, O. F. M., of Peru. The first chapter of the newly-formed province was held in December, 1616, at Mission San

Buenaventura de Guadalquini, Georgia. The area of the province included Spanish Florida (Florida, Georgia and South Carolina) and Cuba.

From 1573 to 1595 missionary progress was slow and faltering. Twelve missionaries arrived in 1595 and things appeared to go forward rapidly when the Guale Indian revolt of 1597 wiped out the missions and missionaries of Georgia. By 1606, however, the friars succeeded in regaining the lost territory. In that year Bishop Altamirano of Cuba traversed the mission field and confirmed the Indian converts. In the same year, Potano and Timucua were added to the spiritual conquest. The large population of Apalache was contacted but it was not until 1633 that its conversion was actually begun.

With this the Golden Age of the missions may be said to have begun. Its high-water mark was the visit of Bishop Calderón in 1674. By that time Apalache had become a large mission field and Apalachícola was being evangelized. Franciscans later reached Pensacola, and toward the end of the century an unsuccessful mission was sent to the Carlos Indians in the southern extremity of the peninsula.

The Guale missions declined in the later decades of the seventeenth century and some of the Christianized Indians moved southward. A rapid deterioration set in with the advance of the English in Georgia and the Carolinas. The invasion of Governor Moore especially brought destruction materially and spiritually to the Florida missions. From 1702 to 1763 the mission field was a mere skeleton of its former self. Finally in 1763 Florida became English territory and the Franciscan missions were no more. At that date only a handful of friars were in Florida and the remnant of the mission Indians lived within the shadow of the great Fort San Marcos (now Fort Marion), at St. Augustine. Until this day the Franciscans, as regularly assigned priests, have not returned to what is now the state of Florida.

However, the Province of Santa Elena did not become extinct.

The remaining Florida friars went to Cuba where the majority of the friars of the province were then actively engaged. There the Order continued its activities until its work was greatly curtailed by the suppression of the religious orders in Cuba in 1841. However, in 1854 there were still two large friaries in Cuba, one at Trinidad, and another at Guanabacoa, with a total of eighty-two friars.

Revolutions in Spain and the animosity of liberals did not better the situation. The religious instruction of the people, especially in the country districts was sadly neglected because of the dearth of priests. The Spanish government finally decided to augment the Franciscan personnel in Cuba by ordering the convent of Mermeo in Vizcaya to train and send recruits to fill the vacancies. But various difficulties arose to impede the execution of these orders. Finally on October 18, 1868, a revolutionary government ordered the extinction of all religious houses on the island founded since July 29, 1837, when the first decree of suppression had been enacted.

In 1887, after the restoration of the monarchy in Spain, four Franciscans arrived in Havana from Spain and the modern period of the Franciscan Order in the island began. Gradually new places were given to the friars who have been and who are still working in the spiritual field of Cuba. These Franciscans form a custody or commissariat of the Province of Cantabria, Spain. The superior in Cuba has the title of commissary provincial.

In the last few years the American Province of the Holy Name, whose provincialate is in New York City, has extended its labors to the southern states advancing as far southward as South Carolina. The residence of the friars in South Carolina was canonically erected in 1938. With the coming of the Franciscan friars into South Carolina, the sons of St. Francis have returned to what was the larger Florida of Spanish days, *Las Provincias de la Florida.*

Thus what anciently comprised the old Province of Santa

Elena of Florida, is again being spiritually cultivated by the Franciscans, the American part by the friars of Holy Name Province, the Cuban part by the Spanish friars of the Cantabrian Province. May the day be not far off when Franciscans will be invited to establish themselves once more in the Dioceses of St. Augustine and of Savannah-Atlanta, if for no other reason than because of their contribution to spiritual progress in these parts during colonial times.

COMMISSARIES GENERAL OF THE INDIES AT MADRID, SPAIN

The commissary general of the Indies, resident at Madrid, Spain, had complete administration over all Franciscan affairs in the Indies. Upon his decisions and his activity depended the welfare of the mission fields in America. It is true that upon the decision of the Spanish king and the advice of the Council of the Indies almost everything ultimately depended. Nevertheless, the king did not deal with the Order as with his army or financial agents. He dealt with the Order through the commissary general, and it is precisely for this reason that the office of commissary general was instituted at Madrid; it enabled the king to expedite administrative and other matters pertaining to the Order. Church and State worked together; territorial and spiritual conquests usually went hand in hand.

Friars were needed in Florida to inaugurate or continue the work in the missions. The king was informed as to the number and quality of the men desired. This information was passed on to the office of the commissary general. The latter appointed a commissary to recruit the specified number of friars in Spain for a definite mission field. The commissary reported the results of his recruiting campaign to the commissary general. He in turn informed the king as to the number and quality of the friars available and desirous of laboring in the specified field. The list of future missionaries was first approved of by the commissary general, then by the king. The king then informed the *Casa de Contratación* or Board of Trade at Seville to provide financially for the band of missionaries from the time each left his respective convent until he landed in the mission field of his choice. Also as long as they labored in the mission field, the missionaries were financially provided for from the royal treasury. The minimum length of service required was ten years, though for good reasons, exceptions were made from time to time. When a friar wished

to return to his native country, the king was informed. He then consulted the archives of the commissary general and obtained information on the friar's term of service as well as to the quality of that service. Thus during the colonial period when the great work of Christianizing the Indies went on, an amazing amount of business went on between the royal palace and the Gran Convento de San Francisco de Madrid, where the offices of the commissary general of the Order were located. Since under the king the commissaries general were the principal persons who provided missionaries for Florida and who handled many of the administrative features of that particular field, it seems proper to give their names here. On the part of the Order, as far as the practical administration was concerned, the commissaries general were the ones who provided most of the Franciscan friars for the missions of Florida, mentioned in this volume. Their names are the following:

1. Fray Francisco Guzmán, 1572.
2. Fray Jerónimo Guzmán, 1582.
3. Fray Antonio de San Cipriano, 1588.
4. Fray Francisco Arcubiana, 1592.
5. Fray Juan de Cepeda, 1602.
6. Fray Andrés de Velasco, 1607.
7. Fray Bernardo de Salva, 1609.
8. Fray Antonio de Trejo, 1610.
9. Fray Juan Bivanco, 1614.
10. Fray Juan Venido, 1617.
11. Fray Juan de Santandér, 1626.
12. Fray Francisco de Ocaña, 1631.
13. Fray José Maldonado, 1641.
14. Fray Alonso del Prado, 1652.
15. Fray Andrés de Guadalupe, 1658.
16. Fray Antonio de Somoza, 1668.
17. Fray Juan Luengo, 1675.
18. Fray Miguel de Avengozar, 1681.

19. Fray Cristóbal del Viso, 1682.
20. Fray Julián Chumillas, 1684.
21. Fray Antonio Folch de Cardona, 1696.
22. Fray Alonso de Biezma, 1699.
23. Fray Lucas Alvarez, 1702.
24. Fray José Sanz, 1710.
25. Fray Juan de Soto, 1722.
26. Fray Domingo de Losada, 1729.
27. Fray Matías de Velasco, 1741.
28. Fray Plácido de Pinedo, 1763.
29. Fray Manuel de la Vega, 1768.
30. Fray Manuel María Trujillo, 1785.
31. Fray Juan de Moya, 1793.
32. Fray Pablo de Moya, 1794.

Cf. Otto Maas, O. F. M., *Las Ordenes Religiosas de España y la Colonización de América en la segunda parte del siglo XVIII,* II (Barcelona, 1929), 9-10.

GLOSSARY OF SPANISH TERMS

Ayuntamiento: The governing body of towns and cities in Spanish America.

Cabildo: the same as ayuntamiento.

Cédula: a royal decree of the Spanish state. The various instructions, permissions, grants, etc., given to the Franciscans laboring in Florida were issued in documents known as cédulas.

Corista: a name given to a member of the Franciscan Order in Spanish-speaking countries during his years of study preparatory to the priesthood. It corresponds to the English cleric or frater.

Criado: literally, a servant. In the Franciscan Order in colonial times a lay-brother, probably wearing a habit, but without vows, who looked after the material necessities of the priests.

Cura doctrinero interino: a priest or missionary temporarily in charge of a parish or mission.

Cura interino: a temporary pastor.

Cura vicario: a priest appointed by the bishop to exercise the ordinary parochial jurisdiction over a parish. The parish priest of the Spanish congregation in St. Augustine had this title.

Custodio: the superior of a custody or minor province which was still in the process of formation. The name also signified a Franciscan priest elected in a Provincial Chapter to an office which entitled him to vote in the General Chapter in Europe.

Doctrina: literally, doctrine or instruction. Throughout Spanish America in colonial times, a doctrina was a place where Christian doctrine was taught by a missionary to an aboriginal population. Hence, a place where an Indian mis-

sion was located and which had not as yet been formed into a regular parish.

Doctrinero: a missionary in charge of a doctrina.

Donado: an oblate. Literally one who offered himself to God in the service of religion. A donado wore the Franciscan habit and was associated with the priests in the larger monasteries and on the missions.

Lector de Prima: a lector or professor who taught his class after Prime or Prima, i. e., in the early hours of the morning. When in the later Middle Ages studies in the mendicant orders became better organized, the lector of sacred theology obtained an assistant. The head lector chose the better hours for teaching which were in the morning. His assistant taught the afternoon classes and became known as the *Lector de Visperas,* i. e., after Vespers had been recited or chanted.

Lector Jubilado: a lector of the Franciscan Order who has taught a certain number of years. The length of time has varied in the course of the centuries. At the present time fifteen years is required. Sometimes the title is also given *honoris causa.*

Padre de Provincia: a father of the province. A title enjoyed by ex-ministers provincial and by some of the perpetual definitors in the Spanish provinces during colonial times.

Padre Inmediato: an ex-minister provincial who immediately preceded the actual provincial.

Predicador General: preacher general. A term used in contradistinction to a conventual preacher who was designated to preach in a specified place. The predicador general preached over a wide area, i. e., a missionary *inter fideles.*

Predicador General Jubilado: a title given to a preacher general who had preached a definite number of missions. In Cuba in the eighteenth century, a friar who had preached mis-

sions at four distinct places within a year could obtain the title.

Pro-ministro: a priest of a Franciscan province in the Indies elected in the Provincial Chapter to vote in the next General Chapter in Europe. He represented the provincial.

Relación: an account, a history, a narrative of some event, e. g., Relación de los mártires by Father Oré, O. F. M.

Sacristan Mayor: head sacristan. This important function was committed to a special priest in larger churches.

Vicario de Coro: the *magister chori* or director of ecclesiastical music and chant in religious orders.

Vicarius Monialium: a priest deputed to take care of the spiritual affairs of nuns.

ABBREVIATIONS

Manuscripts and Transcripts

AGI:	Archivo General de Indias.
ASD:	Audiencia de Santo Domingo.
EE:	Engelhardt Extract.
EsC:	Escribanía de Cámara.
FSHSph:	Florida State Historical Society Photostat.
LT:	Lanning Transcript.
Mn:	Modern Number.
54-5-10; 6:	Estante 54,- cajón 5,- legajo 10; numero 6.

Printed Collections of Documents

AIA: Franciscan Fathers, *Archivo Ibero Americano* (Madrid, 1914-1935).

CRSF1: J. T. Connor, *Colonial Records of Spanish Florida.* I (Deland, 1925).

CRSF2: J. T. Connor, *Colonial Records of Spanish Florida,* II (Deland, 1930).

DH: Serrano y Sans, *Documentos históricos de la Florida y la Luisiana* (Madrid, 1913).

FCC2: E. Ruidíaz y Caravia, *La Florida su conquista y colonización por Pedro Menéndez de Avilés,* II (Madrid, 1893).

MF: M. Geiger, O. F. M. (tr.), *The Martyrs of Florida (1513-1616) by Luis Gerónimo de Oré, O. F. M.* (New York, 1936).

RH1: A. López, O. F. M., *Relación histórica de la Florida escrita en el siglo XVII,* I (Madrid, 1931).

RH2: A. López, O. F. M., *Relación histórica de la Florida escrita en el siglo XVII,* II (Madrid, 1933).

SE: F. W. Hodge, *Spanish Explorers in the Southern United States (1528-1543)* (New York, 1907).

STG: H. E. Bolton, *Arredondo's Historical Proof of Spain's Title to Georgia* (Berkeley, 1935).

Bibliographies, Books and Magazines

BE: El Conde de Viñaza, *Bibliografía española de lenguas indígenas de América* (Madrid, 1892).

BHAS: J. M. Beristain y Sousa, *Biblioteca Hispano-Americana Setentrional* (Mexico, 1883), 3 vols.

CC: *Crónica del Certamen histórico-literario . . . en homenaje al Fray Francisco Jiménez de Cisneros* (Ha-

vana, 1918). A series of historical monographs by various authors. Those of value for the present study were: "Contribución a la historia de la primera orden franciscana en la isla de Cuba" (pp. 417-491) by Agustín Escoto, and "Contribución a la historia de la tercera orden franciscana de la Habana" (pp. 493-540), by José Entralgo.

CCCD: J. Gilmary Shea, *The Catholic Church in Colonial Days* (New York, 1886).

CHR: *The Catholic Historical Review* (Washington, D. C.).

CSC: E. Bacardi y Moreau, *Crónica de Santiago de Cuba* (Barcelona, 1908).

EC: G. Cardenas y Cano (Barcía), *Ensayo cronológico para la historia general de la Florida* (Madrid, 1723).

EFF: M. Geiger, O. F. M., *The Early Franciscans in Florida and Their Relation to Spain's Colonial Effort* (Paterson, N. J., 1936). A Reprint from *Colonial Hispanic America* (Wash., D. C., 1936), by A. Curtis Wilgus (ed.).

ER: *The Ecclesiastical Review* (Washington, D. C.).

FA: Z. Engelhardt, O. F. M., *The Franciscans in Arizona* (Harbor Springs, Mich., 1899).

FCF: M. Geiger, O. F. M., *The Franciscan Conquest of Florida (1573-1618)* (Washington, D. C., 1938).

FH: *Franciscan Herald* (Chicago, 1913-1914). "Missionary Labors of the Franciscans among the Indians of the Early Days (Florida)," by Zephyrin Engelhardt, O. F. M.

FR: *The Fortnightly Review* (St. Louis, 1934). "An Early Poem on Florida," by Maynard Geiger, O.F.M.

GHQ: *The Georgia Historical Quarterly* (Savannah, 1936). "The Restoration of the Spanish Missions in Georgia, 1598-1606," by Mary Ross.

HCI: J. R. Swanton, *Early History of the Creek Indians and Their Neighbors* (Washington, D. C., 1922).

MD: Z. Engelhardt, O. F. M., *San Francisco or Mission Dolores* (Chicago, 1924).

MI3: J. de Torquemada, O. F. M., *Monarquia Indiana,* III (Madrid, 1723).

MSI: Z. Engelhardt, O. F. M., *Mission Santa Inés* (Santa Barbara, 1932).

RF: M. Kenny, S. J., *The Romance of the Floridas* (Milwaukee, 1934).

SMG: J. T. Lanning, *The Spanish Missions of Georgia* (Chapel Hill, North Carolina, 1935).

Let us now praise men of renown, and our fathers in their generation.

The Lord hath wrought great glory through his magnificence from the beginning.

Such as have borne rule in their dominions, men of great power, and endued with their wisdom, showing forth in the prophets the dignity of prophets,

And ruling over the present people, and by the strength of wisdom instructing the people in most holy words.

Such as by their skill sought out musical tunes, and published canticles of the scriptures.

Rich men in virtue, studying beautifulness: living at peace in their houses.

All these have gained glory in their generations, and were praised in their days.

They that were born of them have left a name behind them, that their praises might be related:

And there are some, of whom there is no memorial: who are perished, as if they had never been: and are become as if they had never been born, and their children with them.

But these were men of mercy, whose godly deeds have not failed:

Good things continue with their seed.

Their posterity are a holy inheritance, and their seed hath stood in the covenants.

And their children for their sakes remain forever: their seed and their glory shall not be forsaken.

Their bodies are buried in peace, and their name liveth unto generation and generation.

Let the people show forth their wisdom, and the church declare their praise.

Ecclesiasticus 44:1-15.

FRANCISCAN FRIARS OF COLONIAL FLORIDA, GEORGIA, SOUTH CAROLINA AND CUBA

Abendaño, Salvador de. Born about 1665, at Gibraltar, Spain. Became a member of the Franciscan Province of Andalucía and held the office of preacher at the Convent of San Francisco de Lebrija. On June 11, 1689, he left his convent and two days later arrived at Seville in order to sail for Florida under the commissary, Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda. Because his name is absent from the final list of those designated as going to Florida, we conclude that most probably he remained in Spain.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 6. Cádiz, Febr. 25, 1690. FSHSph.

Abengojar, Miguel. In the company of Fray Pedro Gutiérrez and assisted by infantrymen, in March, 1681, he went to Sábacola in the Apalachícola region, only to be greeted by hostile Indians. After a few months, the two friars withdrew to the confluence of the Chattahoochee and the Flint Rivers and established themselves in the Mission of Santa Cruz de Sábacola.

SMG, 173.

Acebedo, Juan Jacinto de. As custodio of the Province of Santa Elena of Florida, he was in Spain in 1769, gathering a group of twelve friars for service in that province.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 16. Madrid, June 30, 1769. FSHSph.

Adame (Aldama), Diego. Born about 1628, at Zafra, Spain. Received the Franciscan habit in the same place and was a member of the Province of San Miguel. In 1658, he left his Convent of San Francisco de Trujillo to go to Florida with Fray Francisco Martínez and companions.

AGI. 54-5-20; 74. Spain, May 9, 1658. FSHSph.

ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. LT. SMG, 275.

Adán, Francisco. Founder of the Convent of Santa María de Los Angeles in Bayamo, Cuba, in 1582.

CC, 422, 433.

Agudelo, Antonio. Born about 1622, at Fuentebejuna, Spain. Entered the Franciscan Order as a lay-brother, taking the habit at Guadalcanal. Was a member of the Province of Los Angeles and went to Florida under Fray Francisco Martínez in 1658.

AGI. 54-5-20; 74. Spain, May 9, 1658. FSHSph.

ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. LT. SMG, 275.

Agüero, Francisco Xavier. Probably a native of Puerto Príncipe, Cuba. He studied philosophy and physics at the Franciscan College in Havana. In 1788, while passing through Puerto Príncipe, he was asked by the ayuntamiento to become instructor for the youth of the city, for apt teachers were few. He was credited as being capable of teaching grammar and experimental physics.

CC, 435, 484-485.

Aguila, Pedro del. Born about 1650, at Antequera in the Diocese of Málaga, Spain. Held the title of preacher. On July 12, 1678, he left Cádiz for Florida under Fray Alonso del Moral.

AGI. 54-5-20; 114. Jan. 19, 1682. FSHSph.

Aguilar, Antonio de. Born about 1631, at Placencia, Spain. Became a lay-brother in the Franciscan Order and went to Florida in 1658 under Fray Francisco Martínez.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 2. Seville, Jan. 17, 1657. FSHSph.

Aguilar, Juan de. Born about 1710, at Seville, Spain. He left his convent in Ayamonte, in the Province of Andalucía, May 20, and arrived at Cádiz, June 3, 1737. He sailed for Florida under the commissary, Fray Juan de la Rosa, October 19, 1737.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 12. Cádiz, Oct. 3, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

Aguilar, Pedro de. A friar from the convent of Villafranca, of the Province of Santiago, Spain. He left for Florida under the commissary, Fray Alonso de Reinoso, May 7, 1584.

AIA, IV (1915), 134.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 47.
MF, 57.
FCF, 47, 48, 50, 51.

Aguilar, Tomás de. A creole, born about 1701. From 1726 to 1738, he labored in the vicinity of St. Augustine, Florida. In 1728, he was in charge of Mission Santa Catalina de Guale, then located at Nombre de Dios Chiquito. By the Chapter of 1735, he was elected superior of the Convent of the Immaculate Conception at St. Augustine, and was re-appointed professor of the Indian language of Guale. He obtained the titles of **predicador general** and **predicador general jubilado.**

AGI. 58-2-16; 22. Havana, Sept. 1, 1728. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 35. Madrid, 1730. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 45. Vera Cruz, Apr. 24, 1738. FSHSph.

Alacano, Martín de. Born about 1647, in Spain. He left his Convent of San Francisco de Bilbao, May 15, and arrived at Seville, June 27, 1673, to sail for Florida under Fray Juan Moreno. In Florida he was entrusted with the Indian mission of Ybitachuco in Apalache, and in 1690, was in charge of Mission San Luís. Held the office of preacher, and was provincial in 1697. In 1702 he was styled **padre de provincia.** In 1702, he was in charge of the Indian **doctrina** of Nombre de Dios, near St. Augustine, when the English, under Governor Moore besieged the city. In 1703, he was procurator-general of the province and in that capacity went to Spain to enlist the aid of the Spanish king in rebuilding the church and friary at St. Augustine, ruined by the invaders.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 4. Seville, 1673. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-21; 110. Madrid, Oct. 24, 1673. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-3-2; 14. Havana, Oct. 10, 1699. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-3; 23. Madrid, Aug. 20, 1703. FSHSph.
EE.
CCCD, 460.
FH (July, 1914), 264.
SMG, 197, 272.

Alameda y Brea, Cirilo. Born July 9, 1781, at Torrejón de Velasco, in the Province of Madrid, Spain. Entered the Franciscan Order in the Observant Family and held many high offices in the Order including the generalship. He was an advisor of the Spanish king in 1823, and insisted on merciful treatment for the liberals. On September 30, 1831, he was preconized in Rome as Archbishop of Santiago de Cuba. On October 16, he was elected archbishop, and on March 11, 1832, was consecrated at Seville. On arriving at Santiago de Cuba, he reorganized the personnel of the archdiocese, increased the prestige of the Seminary of St. Basil, and promoted the cause of missions **inter fideles.** With a change in the government of Spain, when the Third Constitution was proclaimed at Santiago, he was or-

dered to be seized, but advised of this in time, he fled to Jamaica, then to France, and finally to Spain at the end of the Civil War in 1839. There he was reconciled with the government of Doña Isabel II. In 1849, he was named Archbishop of Burgos, Spain, and in 1857, Primate of Toledo. On March 15, 1858, he was invested with the purple of the cardinalate. He died at Madrid, June 30, 1872.

CC, 470-471.
CSC, 72-73.

Alborc, José. Held the offices of apostolic preacher, definitor, vice-commissary for the Holy Land, and synodal examiner of the Archdiocese of Santiago de Cuba. In 1836, he became provincial of the Province of Santa Elena with residence at Havana. He held the same office in 1841 when the Franciscan Order in Cuba was abolished by law. He died at Havana, September 2, 1845.

CC, 426, 445, 474.

Alegre, José. One of the conventual preachers in Cuba in the year 1775.

CC, 480.

Algarin, Juan de. Born about 1719, probably in Cuba. In 1736 he was a **corista** in Havana preparing for the priesthood in the Franciscan Order.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

————, Alonso Tomás. Born at Medina del Campo, Spain. He accompanied Fray Francisco Alonso de Jesús and companions to Florida as a **criado.** The date of their departure was June 6, 1631.

AIA, XXVIII (Madrid, 1927), 68.

Alvarez, Domingo. Definitor of the Province of Santa Elena in 1761 and 1763. In July, 1763, he was in Havana.

AGI. 86-7-18; 26. Madrid, 1761. FSHSph.
EE.

Alvarez, Joseph. Born about 1703. Stationed at Havana in 1736.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Alvarez, Juan. Born about 1718, probably in Cuba. In 1736, he was a **corista** at Bayamo, Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Alvarez, Miguel. Born about 1703, at Madrid, Spain. He left his convent of Arebalo, in the Province of Concepción, June 16, and arrived at Cádiz, July 3, 1737, in order to sail for Florida under Fray Juan de la Rosa. However, he remained in Spain and his place was taken by Fray Francisco Padillo.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 12. Cádiz, Oct. 3, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 45-2-¼; 13. Cádiz, Febr. 3, 1739. FSHSph.

Alzedo, Joseph de. Born about 1708, at Arevalo, in the Diocese of Avila, Spain. He left his convent of Palencia in the Province of Concepción, April 5, and arrived at Cádiz, April 26, 1737, preparatory to his sailing for Florida under Fray Juan de la Rosa, October 19, 1737.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 12. Cádiz, Oct. 3, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

Amado, Francisco. Was in Puerto Príncipe, Cuba, toward the end of the sixteenth century with the view of establishing a Franciscan foundation.

CC, 422, 433-434.

Anaya, Bartolomé. Born about 1596, in Spain. Was a member of the Province of Concepción and held the title of preacher. He sailed for Florida in 1626 under the commissary, Fray Alonso de Pesquera.

AGI, 53-2-11. Spain. [1625?]. FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68.

Andrade, Andrés. Born about 1617, at Carceres, in Hornaches,

Spain. Entered the Franciscan Order in Hornaches, became a member of the Province of San Miguel, and obtained the office of confessor. He left his Convent of San Cristo del Bienparado to go to Florida in 1658 under Fray Francisco Martínez.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 2. Seville, Jan. 17, 1657. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-20; 74. Spain, May 9, 1658. FSHSph.
ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. LT.
SMG, 275.

Andrade, Vincente Ferrer de. A secular priest of Cuba whom Bishop Altamirano brought to St. Augustine, Florida, together with Father Manuel Godino, in 1606 to serve the secular parish in that city. In September of 1607, both of these priests entered the Franciscan novitiate at St. Augustine.

FCF, 219.

Angel, Juan. Was in charge of the Indian mission of Tama. In 1688, as **custodio** of the Florida Province, he went to Spain and then to Rome to vote in the General Chapter. In September of that year he petitioned the king for permission to return to Florida. In the mission field of Florida, Father Angel was a storm center in Church and State. When he was appointed visitor to Timucua, Apalache, and Guale by Fray Jacinto de la Barreda, Governor Quiroga interposed, on the grounds of the friar's incompetence. A fellow-friar, Blas Martínez de Robles, described him as illiterate, a public scandal, and by law unfit to exercise the priestly ministry.

AGI. 58-1-22; 112. Madrid, Sept. 17, 1688. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-13; 42. FSHSph.
SMG, 193, 198, 199.

Angeles, Antonio de los. Born about 1658, at Cádiz, Spain. He was a member of the Province of Andalucía. On September 25, 1689, he arrived at Seville to join Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda and others for the Florida missions. He sailed in 1690, and after arriving the same year in Florida, was sent by his provincial, Pedro de Luna, as assistant to Fray Martín de Alacano, at Mission San Luís, to learn the Indian language. He held the title of preacher. Most probably he was the same Antonio de los Angeles who became provincial some years prior to 1713.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 6. 1690. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 2. Florida, Sept. 28, 1713. FSHSph.
SMG, 272.

Angeles, Bernabé de los. Born about 1645, in Spain. Was a member of the Province of Los Angeles. On June 20, 1673, he left his convent at Costantina, and arrived at Seville, June 23, to go to Florida under the leadership of Fray Juan Moreno. In the years 1674 and 1675, he was Indian missionary at the **doctrina** of Santa Catalina de Guale in Georgia.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 4. Seville, 1673. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-21; 110. Madrid, Oct. 24, 1673. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-26; 38. St. Augustine, Aug. 24, 1675. FSHSph.
CCCD, 170, 179.
FH (May, 1914), 183.

Anguiano, Carlos de. Indian missionary in Guale in 1657. He became definitor and procurator general of the Province of Santa Elena and in the latter capacity was in Spain in 1668. He obtained permission from the king to take thirty religious and four servants to Florida, but before he could carry out his mission, he died at Madrid.

AGI. 54-5-20; 86. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-20; 90. Spain, Jan. 9, 1668. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-20; 6. Madrid, June 14, 1668. FSHSph.
ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. LT.

Antolin, Joseph. Born about 1691. He was a Franciscan lay-brother who was stationed at Havana, in 1736.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

————, Antonio Estevan. In 1630, a Fray Antonio Estevan, with the title of preacher, a member of the Province of Aragon in Spain, volunteered for the Indian missions of Florida. He was told he could go provided there was a vacancy in the missions. In 1647, a friar by the name of Antonio Estevan was guardian at St. Augustine, Florida, and in the years 1650 and 1657, held the office of definitor. In 1657, after the Indian rebellion in Timucua, he accompanied Governor Diego de Robolledo to that region. The writer is not certain whether the above-mentioned facts refer to one or two men, especially since he has found no mention of an Antonio Estevan actually leaving Spain for Florida.

AGI. 53-2-12. Spain, June 7, 1630. FSHSph.
AGI. EsC, *leg.* 115; 18. 1657. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-26; 3. St. Augustine, Sept. 18, 1657. FSHSph.
EE.
DH, 204.
SMG, 169.

————, Antonio Martín. Franciscan priest in St. Augustine in March, 1609.

AGI. 54-5-17. Florida, Febr.-March, 1609. FSHSph.
FCF, 235.

Aponte Hormigo, Francisco de. Born about 1625, at La Fuente del Maestre, Spain. Received the Franciscan habit at Zafra and was a member of the Province of San Miguel. He was master of students and lector of arts at the Convent of San Francisco de Placencia, whence he departed for Florida with twenty-three other Franciscans under the leadership of Fray Francisco Martínez in June, 1658.

AGI. 54-5-20; 74. Spain, May 9, 1658. FSHSph.
AGI. 53-1-6; 72. Madrid, Sept. 30, 1658. FSHSph.
ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. LT.
SMG, 275.

Aponti, Diego. Born about 1615, in Spain. Was a member of the Province of San Miguel. In 1640, he sailed from Spain to Florida under the commissary, Fray Juan Gómez de Palma.

AGI. 53-2-12. Spain, March 2, 1640. FSHSph.

Arci, Francisco de. Born about 1615, in Spain. Was a member of the Province of San Miguel. In 1640, he sailed from Spain to Florida under Fray Juan Gómez de Palma.

AGI. 53-2-12. Spain, March 2, 1640. FSHSph.

Arenas, Juan de. Born about 1633, at Alcaudete, Spain. He received the habit at San Lorenzo de Montilla and was a member of the Province of Andalucía. While still a theologian preparing for the priesthood, he enlisted for service in Florida in 1658, and sailed with the commissary, Fray Francisco Martínez.

AGI. 54-5-20; 74. Spain, May 5, 1658. FSHSph.
SMG, 275.

Argüelles, Joseph de. Stationed at St. Augustine in 1681, and guardian of the friary there in 1688-1689. There he became involved in a controversy with the vicar of the bishop of Cuba, over administering the last sacraments to a friar of his community who fell ill outside the friary. For this he was excommunicated by the vicar and then went to Havana to be absolved by the bishop. On the return trip, he and five other friars were drowned in the Ensenada of Carlos, sometime before April 30, 1692.

AGI. 54-5-12; 118. St. Augustine, June 13, 1690. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-13; 42. 1692. FSHSph. EE.

Argüelles, Matheo de. Born about 1652, at Imfiesto, in the Asturias, in the Diocese of Oviedo, Spain. He sailed from Cádiz for Florida, July 12, 1678, under Fray Alonso del Moral. In 1690, he was in charge of the **doctrina** of Sábacola, and in 1693, he was a definitor of the province.

AGI. 54-5-20; 114. Jan. 19, 1682. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-13; 42. 1692. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-20; 134. St. Augustine, Dec. 5, 1693. FSHSph.
SMG, 197, 273.

Arias, Juan. Born about 1651, at Fon Sagrada in the Asturias, in the Diocese of Oviedo, Spain. He held the office of preacher. On July 12, 1678, he sailed from Cádiz for Florida under Fray Alonso del Moral. He was **doctrinero** at the Indian mission of Yscambi, prior to and probably during the year 1684.

AGI. 54-5-20; 114. Jan. 19, 1682. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-12; 35. St. Augustine, March 20, 1686. FSHSph.

Arias, Juan. Born about 1662, at Fon Sagrada in the Asturias, Spain. Was most probably a **donado** and left Cádiz for Florida, July 12, 1678, under Fray Alonso del Moral.

AGI. 54-5-20; 114. Jan. 19, 1682. FSHSph.

Arias, Pedro. A friar from Mayorga, Spain. He sailed for Florida, May 7, 1584, under the commissary, Fray Alonso de Reinoso. He was a member of the Province of Santiago.

AIA, IV (1915), 134.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 47.
MF, 57.
FCF, 47.

Aricochea, Francisco de. Stationed at St. Augustine some time prior to 1708.

AGI. 58-2-3; 37. St. Augustine, Nov. 26, 1708. FSHSph.

Arizón, Antonio de. A **lector jubilado** of the Province of Santa Elena in Cuba in 1720.

CC, 442.

Armas, Juan de. Born about 1713, probably in Cuba. In 1736, he was a **corista** at Puerto Príncipe, Cuba.

AGI, 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Arojan, Bartolomé de. Born about 1599, at Anusco, Spain. Entered the Franciscan Order as a lay-brother and belonged to the Province of Concepción. On May 14, 1635, he sailed for Florida with Fray Francisco Alonso de Jesús and companions.

AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68-69.

Arratia, Bernardo de. Was secretary to the commissary visitor to Florida in 1728, Fray Manuel Bravo de Acuña.

AGI. 58-2-16; 25. Havana, Jan. 14, 1729. FSHSph.

Arroio, Blas. Born about 1655, at Puebla, Spain. Became a member of the Province of Andalucía and served the province as a lector. In 1689, he was mentioned as among those ready to go to Florida under Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda. At the time he was at the convent of Carmona. His name is not on the final list of those who departed for the Indies.

AGI. 54-5-20; 125. Madrid, Dec. 2, 1689. FSHSph.

Atedrano, Bernabé. Born about 1670. Held the title of preacher and prior to 1736, was a definitor in the Province of Santa Elena. In that year he resided in Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Auñón, Miguel de. A native of Saragosa, Spain, and a member of the Province of Castile. He was one of the twelve missionaries gathered for service in Florida by Fray Juan de Silva in 1595. He and his companions embarked from Spain, July 14, 1595, and sailed for Florida by way of Havana. Having arrived at St. Augustine, September 23, 1595, he was soon assigned to the Island of Guale or St. Catherine Island (Santa Catalina), Georgia, then the northernmost mission radiating from St. Augustine. Father Oré writes that he was "of a well known family, of noble blood, a man of great spirit, grace, and voice, and was loved and cherished by all with whom he dealt. He was considerate toward all and so he was the master of the wills of all, both religious and secular. He was much loved by the Indians."

In September, 1597, the Indians of Guale rose in revolt against the Franciscan missionaries, because the latter had chided certain Christian converts for practising polygamy. The Indian chief of Guale was faithful to Fr. Auñón, but the leaders of the rebellion, after having sent several messages to the chief to kill the missionary, finally appeared in person to perpetrate the murder. When the warning came to Fr. Auñón, he prepared himself for death by celebrating Holy Mass and by administering Holy Communion to Brother Antonio de Bádajoz, who was stationed with him at the mission. The rebel Indians appeared on the island on September 17, and after sacking the friary, they first killed Brother Antonio, and then Father Auñón, by means of a **macana** or stone hatchet. The faithful Christian Indians buried the remains of the friars at the foot of a cross which Fr. Auñón himself had built.

In a subsequent military expedition headed by Governor Canzo, the horribly mutilated bodies of both friars were located. They were exhumed and decently buried while a marker was placed above their graves. Later, most probably, the bones of the friars were removed to the Franciscan friary at St. Augustine.

AGI. 54-5-9. Mn. 224. St. Augustine, Febr. 23, 1598. LT.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 57, 58, 59, 60, 61.
MF, 68, 74, 75, 97.
RH1, 87, 88, 89, 94, 95.
RH2, 17, 18, 19, 21.
CCCD, 52, 154, 155.
EC, 167, 171, 176.
FCF, 63, 87, 92, 93, 94, 100.
FH (Nov. 1913), 355, 356; (Dec. 1913), 391.
HCI, 86.
MI3, 350.
RF, 345, 347.
SMG, 70, 72, 87, 88, 89, 96, 101, 148, 200, 250.
STG, 15, 16.

Auñón, Pedro de. A native of Auñón, in the province of Guadalajara, Spain. He was a member of the Province of Castile, and held the office of preacher. He was one of the group of friars gathered by Fray Juan de Silva in 1595 for service in Florida. However, at San Lúcar, the port of embarkation, he fell ill, and remained in Spain.

AIA, XXVIII (1927), 60, 61.
MF, 69.
RH1, 89.
CCCD, 152.
EC, 167.
FCF, 63-64.
FH (Nov. 1913), 355.
MI3, 350.
SMG, 250.

Avila, Francisco de. With three companions he arrived at Santiago de Cuba, November 6, 1531, to found the first Franciscan house in Cuba.

CC, 421.

Avila, Francisco de. A native of Toledo, Spain. Became a member of the Province of Castile. On

July 14, 1595, he sailed for Florida in the company of Fray Juan de Silva and companions and arrived at St. Augustine, September 23, 1595. His first mission was at Tulafina, the next at Ospo, both of which were within what is now the state of Georgia. He was at the latter place when the Guale Revolt broke out in 1597. He had already been apprised of the death of Father Corpa of Tolomato, so that when the Indians came to kill him at night, he remained within his friary and tried to induce the Indians to go away. The Indians attempted to entice the friar out of doors, saying they had a letter for him from his superior. Finally, the Indians broke into the friary and Father Avila hid behind the door. Seeking to escape without, while the Indians were busy robbing the house, he hid in the nearby rushes. Owing to the brilliancy of the moon, the Indians soon spied him and with arrows, wounded him in the shoulder, hand, and thigh. Thereupon he was despoiled of his clothing and held as a captive.

During that night and through part of the next day, Father Avila was forced to walk over almost impassable roads to Ufalage and Tulafina, and amid pain and mockery, suffered the pangs of hunger. At Tulafina he was tortured, condemned to die, and was finally liberated on condition that he would become a slave. This he consented to do. Father Avila was frequently abused by his captors and was jeered at by the children. He became everybody's servant. He suffered the cold of winter, only half clothed, and had to satisfy his hunger from the wild produce of the Georgia coast.

More severe were the sufferings of the mind. The Indians attempted to make him give up his religion, to enter a marriage contract, and to clean the so-called house of the demon. With admirable fortitude, he held out against these temptations. Though his wounds healed, they were renewed from time to time because of the severe abuse on the part of the Indians.

Father Avila remained in his captivity for nine months after which he was liberated by the Spaniards under Captain Ecija. In June, 1598, he was taken to St. Augustine. Since the friar was the only one alive who knew anything of the causes back of the Guale Revolt, he was called to court by Governor Canzo to testify concerning it. This, Father Avila, invoking the immunity of clerics, refused to do, for, he could offer no evidence without incriminating the Indians, and for a cleric to offer such testimony, likely to lead to another's death, was against the ecclesiastical canons. The Governor acknowledged Father Avila's immunity and left him in peace.

Father Avila later went to Havana, where under obedience, he wrote an account of his heroic and tragic captivity. This document was placed into the hands of Fray Francisco Marrón, and after the latter's death, was preserved in the Franciscan archives in Havana. Father Avila then returned to Spain. When Fray Luís Gerónimo de Oré was visitor-general to Cuba and Florida from 1614-1617, he came across the manuscript of Father Avila and inserted the larger part of it in his **Relación de los mártires que ha habido en las provincias de la Florida.** Thus there has been preserved for posterity a story of remarkable heroism of a confessor of the faith and one of the earliest apostles of the Church in the United States.

AIA, XXVIII (1927), 60, 86.
MF, xv-xvi, 70, 76-78, 86-93, 95, 96, 97, 99.
FCC2, 499.
RH1, 53, 87, 90, 91, 95-104.
RH2, 15-21.
CCCD, 152, 155.
EC, 167, 171, 172.

FCF, 63, 87, 94-99, 101-102, 107-112, 116.
FH (Nov. 1913), 355; (Dec. 1913), 391-392.
GHQ, 173.
HCI, 60, 86-88.
MI3, 350, 352-353.
RF, 345.
SMG, 71, 90-91, 98, 100, 102, 109, 250.
STG, 15, 16, 17.

Avila y Larzabel, José Antonio de. Held office of preacher. Having been in Yucatan and Venezuela, he went to Cuba and was at the convent of the Franciscans in Santiago de Cuba when the religious Orders were abolished in that island about the middle of the nineteenth century.

CC, 482.

Azugo, Juan de. Born about 1687, at Osuna in the Archdiocese of Seville, Spain. Held the office of preacher. In 1722, he sailed for Florida under Fray Blas Pulido.

AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

B

Bádajoz, Antonio de. Became a lay-brother in the Spanish Province of San Gabriel. Sailed for Florida in the company of Fray Alonso de Reinoso and companions in 1587. He was well versed in the Indian language of Guale and was stationed on the Island of Guale with Fray Miguel de Auñón. At the outbreak of the Guale Indian Revolt, Brother Antonio was advised of the danger threatening him and his superior. The faithful chief of the island warned him of the situation, for he was ashamed to broach the matter to Father Auñón whom he revered. The chief advised Brother Antonio that he and his superior flee to San Pedro on Cumberland Island and even offered to row them thither in canoes. Doubtless, because of the extreme simplicity of his character, Brother Antonio, chose not to believe the incredible story, nor did he communicate the message to Father Auñón. When the faithful chief warned Brother Antonio again the next day, the lay-brother's suspicions were still not aroused. Finally, on the third day, which was September 17, 1597, the rebellious Indians approached the habitation of the friars, and the faithful chief summoned up enough courage to tell Father Auñón of the sad fate awaiting him and the brother. Father Auñón said Holy Mass and administered Holy Communion to Brother Antonio. After the two friars had spent several hours in prayer, the rebel Indians approached the friars, killing first Brother Antonio, and then later Father Auñón, by means of a **macana.** The bodies of both friars were buried at the foot of a cross erected by Father Auñón. Later their mutilated bodies were discovered by soldiers of the Canzo expedition, were exhumed, and decently buried.

AIA, XXVIII (1927), 49, 57, 59, 60, 61.
MF, 72, 74, 75, 83, 97.
RH1, 92, 94, 95.
RH2, 17-21.
CCCD, 154.
EC, 167, 171, 176.
FCF, 53, 58-59, 87, 92-94, 103-104.
FH (Nov. 1913), 356; (Dec. 1913), 391.
HCI, 86.
RF, 345, 347.
SMG, 70, 72, 87, 88, 94, 96, 98, 101, 148, 200.
STG, 15, 16.

Baldoberos, Alonso. Born about 1664, at Fuente la Peña, in the Diocese of Zamora, Spain. Was a member of the Province of Santiago. On February 11, 1696, he left his convent of Salamanca and arrived at Seville, April 2, in order to sail for Florida under Fray Feliciano López.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 7, Seville, 1696. FSHSph.

Balerio, Joseph. In 1690, he was a **corista** at St. Augustine.

AGI. 54-5-13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.

Bamba Galindo, Joseph. Came to the Florida missions about 1652. In 1681, he was at San Francisco de Potano, Florida, and in that year asked to retire to the convent at St. Augustine, because of infirmity.

AGI. 54-5-20; 112 [St. Augustine?], Dec. 5, 1681. FSHSph.

Bamfur, Joseph. Definitor of the Province of Santa Elena in 1664.

AGI. 54-5-18; 64. St. Augustine, June 16, 1664. FSHSph.
AGI. Sec. V. 54-5-13; 64. Mn. 233. LT.

Bamona, Joseph. Born about 1710, probably in Cuba. In 1736, he was a **corista** in Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Barboza, Tomás. Born about 1719, probably in Cuba. In 1736, he was a **corista** in Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Barcelos, Juan. Born about 1710, probably in Cuba. In 1736, he was stationed in Havana. This is probably the same friar who under the name of Juan Barcelo, was procurator general of the Province of Santa Elena in 1765.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
EE.

Barco, Alejo. In Guanabacoa, Cuba, in 1820. He secularized.

CC, 444.

Barco, Francisco del. Born about 1690. In 1736, he was **lector de prima** in theology, at the Convent of the Immaculate Conception in Santiago de Cuba. Still referred to as lector in 1754.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-25; 189. Madrid, July 9, 1754. FSHSph.

Barranco, Diego de. Left his convent at Jaen, in the Province of Granada, Spain, July 2, and arrived at Cádiz, July 15, 1737, to accompany Fray Juan de la Rosa and companions to Florida.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 12. Cádiz. Oct. 3, 1737. FSHSph.

Barraneche, Juan Antonio. Born in 1749, at Lacazar, in the Diocese of Pampelona, in Navarre, Spain. While still a youth, he accompanied a nobleman to Havana, where he entered a commercial career. However, he felt the call to the religious life, and after taking a course in grammar, entered the Franciscan Order in the Province of Santa Elena, at Havana, Cuba, in 1768. While preparing for Holy Orders, Fray Barraneche met Fray Henrique Echaso at Havana, who had completed twelve years of service on the missions. As a result of their conversations, the young friar applied for admission to the Franciscan Missionary College at Querétaro, Mexico. He was accepted June 14, 1773. He sailed to the port of Tampico and traveled on to Querétaro which he reached September 13, of that same year.

When after the expulsion of the Jesuits, the missions of Pimería Alta and Baja (Arizona and Sonora) were offered to the Franciscans, Father Barraneche volunteered for the northern outposts. He became not only the companion of the great Fray Francisco Hermenegildo Garcés, but a soul mate as well. His last field of labor was among the Yuma Indians along the Colorado. These Yuma missions were poorly planned by the Spanish authorities and the soldier-settlers provoked the Indians to rebellion. Acting upon their growing resentment, the Yumas arose and rebelled, killing the settlers, sol-

diers and the four Franciscan missionaries among them, among whom was Father Barraneche. He had just finished saying Holy Mass at Mission Concepción, the present site of Ft. Yuma, California, and Father Garcés was about to proceed with his. The mission was surrounded and the fate of the Spaniards was sealed. Father Barraneche rushed out to give absolution to the trapped military officers and as a result he received a number of blows. He, however, entered the church again and there rejoined Father Garcés. The padres were unmolested for a time. Mass was said again for the remaining survivors, but at three in the afternoon the Yumas appeared on the scene once more.

Fathers Garcés and Barraneche sought shelter in the hut of an old couple who had remained loyal to the missionaries. Chief Palma who was in rebellion against the Spaniards, gave orders that the lives of the missionaries be spared. However, when they were found by an Indian who was a traitor, both priests were beaten to death with clubs. The friars were buried in the sandy soil on the banks of the Colorado and a cross was placed over their graves.

The news of the disaster brought fresh soldiers to the scene and these found the bodies of Fathers Días and Moreno at San Pedro y San Pablo de Bicuñer. Then they went in search of the bodies of Fathers Garcés and Barraneche. In December, the two corpses were found lying side by side, clad in their tunics and girdles, their bodies being still incorrupt. The four slain religious were taken to the Mission of San Pedro y Pablo at Tubutama, in Sonora, and were later transferred to the College at Querétaro.

FA, 142-148.

Barreda (Barredo), Jacinto. Member of the Province of Seville, Spain. Came to Florida about 1672. In 1685 and 1686, he was definitor of the Province of Santa Elena. In 1692, he was styled **padre de provincia,** was commissary visitor of the province, and the oldest religious in the province. In 1699, he was still at St. Augustine.

AGI. 54-5-12; 29. St. Augustine, Aug. 17, 1685. FSHSph.

AGI. 54-5-12; 35. St. Augustine, March 20, 1686. FSHSph.

AGI. 54-5-13; 36. St. Augustine, Apr. 18, 1692. FSHSph.

AGI. 54-5-13; 42. 1692. FSHSph.

AGI. 54-5-20; 134. St. Augustine, Dec. 5, 1693. FSHSph.

AGI. 54-3-2; 14. Havana, Oct. 10, 1699. FSHSph.

SMG. 197-199.

Barreda (Barrera) y Quintanilla, Rodrigo de la. Born about 1644, at Lora, in the Archdiocese of Seville, Spain. He became a member of the Province of Los Angeles. On June 20, 1673, he left his Convent of San Francisco de Costantina and arrived at Seville on June 23, in order to accompany Fray Juan Moreno and companions to Florida. In 1674, Father Barreda and Fray Miguel de Valverde established two missions, San Carlos de los Chacatos and San Nicolás de Tolentino, among the Chatot in Apalachícola. But because of the unsettled condition among the Indians of this frontier, the natives rose in revolt and inflicted two slight wounds on Father Barreda, so that he was forced to take refuge in the Mission of Santa Cruz. In 1684, he was guardian of the convent in St. Augustine. In 1690, as procurator of the Province of Santa Elena, he was in Spain where he received permission from the government to take twenty-four priests and three lay-brothers to Florida. According to Fray Blas Martínez de Robles, Father Barreda brought to Florida, twenty religious. In 1693, Father Barreda accompanied an expedition under Don Laureano de Torres from San Luís in Apalache to Pensacola. The expedition started June 8, and terminated July 2,

1693. Father Barreda was praised by Torres for his great help in the prosecution of the expedition. The friar wrote a diary of the expedition and gave a description of the bay. The document was signed: Gran Baya de Panzacola, August 3, 1693. In 1695, Father Barreda was again stationed at St. Augustine.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 4. Seville, 1673. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-21; 110. Madrid, Oct. 24, 1673. FSHSph.
AGI. EsC. *leg.* 156. St. Augustine, Aug. 9, 1675. FSHSph.
AGI. 45-2-¼; 6. 1690. FSHSph.
AGI. 61-6-20; 67. Bahía de S. María de Gálvez, 1693. FSHSph.
AGI. 61-6-22; 2. Pensacola, Aug. 3, 1693. FSHSph.
EE.
HCI, 135.
SMG, 171, 174, 193.

Barredo (Barrera), Joseph. Definitor of the Province of Santa Elena in 1685, 1686, and 1698. In 1701, he was procurator general of the province.

AGI. 54-5-12; 29. St. Augustine, Aug. 17, 1685. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-12; 35. St. Augustine, March 20, 1686. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-3-2; 14. Havana, Oct. 10, 1699. FSHSph.
EE.
CCCD, 168.

Barrios, Tomás de. Born about 1684, at Cádiz, Spain. Held the title of preacher and sailed for Florida under Fray Rodrigo Joseph Horruitiner in 1719. Was provincial of the Province of Santa Elena in 1730. Prior to the Chapter of 1735, he was stationed in Santiago de Cuba, and in that year was named guardian of the convent in Havana. In 1735, he held the title of lector jubilado.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 8. Seville, 1719. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 30. Seville, Febr. 16, 1731. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.
CC, 450, 473.

Barron, Tomás. Definitor of the Province of Santa Elena in 1763. In July of that year he was in Havana.

EE.

Barselos, Nicolás. Born about 1704. In 1736, he was conventual preacher at the Convent of St. Mary of the Angels, Bayamo, Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Bascon, Juan. Born about 1652, at Parades, in the Archdiocese of Seville, Spain. He belonged to the Province of Andalucía and was a member of the community of San Francisco in Seville. He was one of the group assigned for work in Florida under Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda in 1690.

AGI. 54-5-20; 125. Madrid, Dec. 2, 1689. FSHSph.
AGI. 45-2-¼; 6. 1690. FSHSph.

Bea, Cosme de. At Guanabacoa in Cuba in 1820. He secularized.

CC, 444.

Beltranilla, Tomás. At Guanabacoa, Cuba, in 1806.

CC, 443.

Benítez, Pedro. Born about 1723, at Laguna, in the Canary Islands. He belonged to the Province of San Diego and was a member of the community of Orotoba when he volunteered for service in Florida. He also held the title of preacher and had been definitor of his province. He was to accompany Fray Juan Jacinto Acebedo and eleven companions to Florida in 1769, but he changed his mind before his departure.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 16. Madrid, June 30, 1769. FSHSph.

Bermejo, Pedro. Born about 1553, at Tendilla, Spain. Belonged to the Province of Castile. Because of his great charity toward the sick he was made infirmarian at the convent of Guadalajara. He held the office of confessor. On July 14, 1595, he sailed from San Lúcar for Florida with Fray Juan Silva and companions. In 1602, he was at Nombre de Dios, Florida. In 1605, he was guardian of the Franciscan convent in St. Augustine, at the same time acting as **custodio** of the Custody of Santa Elena. In 1609, he was guardian of the Convent of St. Francis at Moloa, Florida. From 1609 to 1612, he was definitor of the custody. In 1616, he was guardian of the convent of Bayamo, Cuba.

AGI. 86-5-24. Mn. 235. Documento de 1602. LT.
AGI. 54-5-17; 40. St. Augustine, July 27, 1605. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-9; 76. St. Augustine, Dec. 29, 1605. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-17, Florida, Febr.-March, 1609. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-17. St. Augustine, Oct. 16, 1612. FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 60-62, 87.
MF, 67.
RH1, 47, 48, 49, 88.
RH2, 32, 33.
BE, 81.
CCCD, 157.
EFF, 16.
FCF, 63, 87, 142-143, 182, 186, 187, 191, 234, 261.
MI3, 350.
SMG, 79, 80, 146, 153, 191, 239, 258, 261.

Bermúdez, Juan. Born about 1713, at Coruña, Spain. Was a member of the Province of Santiago and became a lector of philosophy. He arrived at Cádiz, June 11, 1738, en route to Florida whither he sailed in 1739.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 13. Cádiz, Febr. 3, 1739. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

Bermúdez, Juan Antonio. Born about 1669, at Villa de Haya, in the Archdiocese of Santiago, Spain. Was a member of the Franciscan Province of Santiago. He left his convent February 12, 1696, and arrived at Seville, March 19, to go to Florida with Fray Feliciano López in that same year. He is probably the same friar who as a member of the Province of Santa Elena in 1742, was incorporated in the Province of The Holy Gospel in Mexico.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 7. Seville, 1696. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-25; 109. Madrid, Apr. 23, 1742. FSHSph.

Bernal, Pedro Lázaro. Born about 1664, at Marchena, in the Archdiocese of Madrid, Spain. He sailed for Florida under Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda in 1690. In that same year he was sent as assistant to Fray Diego Gonzales in Ayubali, Florida, to learn the Indian language.

AGI. 54-5-20; 125. Madrid, Dec. 2, 1689. FSHSph.
AGI, 45-2-¼; 6. 1690. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.
SMG, 272.

Bernal de Roa, Pedro. Native of Seville, Spain. He was a **criado** who accompanied Fray Alonso de Jesús and companions to Florida, June 6, 1631.

AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68.

Blanco, Francisco. Born about 1636, at Orenze, in Galicia, Spain. Member of the Province of Santiago in Galicia. On July 12, 1678, he sailed for Florida under Fray Alonso del Moral. After having given satisfaction as a missionary in Florida, and because of failing health, he was permitted to reside at the convent in Havana, of which he became vicar. In 1692, he asked permission to return to his province in Spain. This permission was

granted. He held the office of confessor.

AGI. 54-5-20; 114. Jan. 19, 1692. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-20; 132. [Havana?] March 6, 1692. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-22; 228. Madrid, Apr. 16, 1692. FSHSph.

Blasco, Benito. Held the office of preacher. Was at St. Augustine in 1605.

AGI. 54-5-17; 41. St. Augustine, Dec. 7, 1605. FSHSph.
FCF, 191, 206.

Bonilla, Francisco. Native of Talarrubias, in the Province of Bádajoz, Spain. Was a member of the Province of Castile. One of the twelve missionaries who under Fray Juan de Silva, left San Lúcar for Florida, July 14, 1595. He arrived at St. Augustine, September 23, 1595. Almost immediately he was sent to New Spain on business and remained there until 1616, when he returned to Florida to attend the first Provincial Chapter of the new Province of Santa Elena, held at San Buenaventura de Guadalquini, Georgia.

AIA, XXVIII (1927), 60.
MF, 70.
RH1, 91.
CCCD, 152.
EC, 167.
FCF, 63, 261.
FH (Nov. 1913), 355.
MI3, 350.
SMG, 250.

Bormas, Antonio. Born about 1667, at Villa de Gallegos, in the Diocese of Ciudad Rodríguez, Spain. Member of the Province of Santiago. Left his convent in Oviedo, January 19, 1696, and arrived at Seville, March 2, to go to Florida under Fray Feliciano López.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 7. Seville, 1696. FSHSph.

Bravo, Diego. Born about 1629, at Benalcazar, Spain. Was a member of the Province of Los Angeles. Received the Franciscan habit at Alcocer and obtained the office of preacher. He left his convent at San Francisco del Monte in order to sail for Florida under Fray Francisco Martínez in 1658. In the years 1674 and 1675, he was in charge of the Indian mission of San Juan del Puerto, Florida, and in 1688, in charge of the mission of Ababalquini (Guadalquini), twenty leagues from the presidio of St. Augustine. In 1690, he was at St. Augustine. In 1693, he was still in Florida.

ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. LT.
AGI. 54-5-20; 74. Spain, May 9, 1659. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-26; 38. St. Augustine, Aug. 24, 1675. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-6; 14. Spain, Sept. 12, 1688. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-12; 118. St. Augustine, June 13, 1690. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-22; 279. Madrid, Aug. 12, 1693. FSHSph.
CCCD, 170.
FH (May, 1914), 183.
SMG, 275.

Bravo, Florencio. Lector of theology at Havana. Was Provincial of the Province of Santa Elena in the years 1818 and 1819.

EE, 474.

Bravo de Acuña, Manuel. Lector jubilado. Was commissary visitor to the Province of Santa Elena in 1728.

AGI. 58-2-16; 25. Havana, Jan. 14, 1729. FSHSph.

Bringas, Diego Miguel. Guardian at San Antonio de Guanabacoa, Cuba, in 1842.

CC, 446.

Broncano, Pedro. Born about 1740, at Madronera, in the Diocese of Placencia, Spain. He received the habit at the Convent of Nuestra Señora de la Salceda, in the Province of Castile, in 1763. He left his friary of San Juan de los Reyes

in Toledo to join Fray Juan Jacinto de Acebedo and eleven others for the Province of Florida in 1769. He held the office of preacher.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 16. Madrid, June 30, 1769. FSHSph.

Bueno, Salvador. Born about 1651, at Torre Gimeno, in the Diocese of Jaen, Spain. He sailed from Cádiz, July 12, 1678, for Florida under Fray Alonso del Moral. He was active in Florida prior to 1687, and was then sent to Havana. In 1690, he was guardian of the Indian mission of San Salvador de Mayaca in Florida. In 1693, he was definitor of the province.

AGI. 54-5-20; 114. Spain, Jan. 19, 1682. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-13; 42. 1692. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-20; 134. St. Augustine, Dec. 5, 1693. FSHSph.
CCCD, 182.
EC, 300.
SMG, 198, 273.

Bulloñes, Joseph. Born in Havana, March 23, 1673. Became a teacher and pulpit orator, lector jubilado and definitor. In 1727 and 1728, he was provincial of the Province of Santa Elena.

AGI. 58-2-16; 22. Havana, Sept. 1, 1728. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 23. Havana, Oct. 5, 1728. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 25. Havana, Jan. 14, 1729. FSHSph.
CC, 427, 473, 479.

Burcena, Juan de. Confessor in the convent of Calahorra, Spain. He accompanied Fray Francisco Alonzo de Jesús and companions to Florida in 1631. The date of their departure was June 6, 1631.

AGI. 53-2-12. Spain, March 27, 1631. FSHSph.

Bustamante, Martin de. Went to Florida probably with Fray Juan de Capilla and companions in 1613. In 1624, he was guardian of San Buenaventura de Guadalquini in Georgia. In 1625 he asked permission to return to Spain to aid his father in the disposition of his estate.

AGI. 53-2-11. Madrid, June 9, 1625. FSHSph.
MF, 124.
RH2, 46.
FCF, 247.

C

Caballa, Gregorio de. Guardian at St. Augustine in March, 1653.

EE.

Cafiel, Pedro. Born about 1688. became a lay-brother in the Order, and in 1736, was stationed at Sancti Spíritus, Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Cafieri, Pedro. Lay-brother of the Province of Santa Elena. Prior to 1752, it appears he was stationed at St. Augustine, after which he was sent to Spain. In that year he received permission to return to his convent in St. Augustine.

AGI. 58-1-25; 181. Madrid, Dec. 16, 1751. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-25; 182. Buen Retiro, Jan. 30, 1752. FSHSph.

Caldera, Juan. Definitor of the Province of Santa Elena in 1657 and in 1666. Secretary of the province in 1657. Stationed at St. Augustine in 1656 and in 1660.

AGI. EsC. *leg.* 115; 18. 1657. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-10; 78. St. Augustine, Nov. 12, 1657. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-18; 66. St. Augustine, Sept. 15, 1666. FSHSph.
EE.
SMG, 209.

Calderón, Andrés. Born about 1711. In the Chapter of 1735, he was named conventual preacher and master of novices for the convent of St. Augustine, Florida.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Calderón, Francisco. Guardian of the convent at Santiago de Cuba in the latter part of the eighteenth century.

EE.

Calderón, Miguel. Named lector of grammar for the Convent of the Immaculate Conception at Santiago de Cuba, in the Chapter of 1735.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.

Callejas, Juan. Born about 1690, at Malpartida, in Placencia, Spain. Held the office of preacher. He left his convent of Hoyas, in the Sierra de Gata, November 2, 1730, to join Fray Antonio de Escobar and companions for missionary work in Florida. He was definitor of the Province of Santa Elena prior to 1736. In the Chapter of 1735, he was elected guardian of Santa Catalina de Guale. In 1738, he was missionary at Nuestra Señora de la Punta, Florida.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 11. Seville, 1731. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-12; A29. St. Augustine, Oct. 18, 1736. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 46. St. Augustine, June 4, 1738. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

Calvo, Francisco de Paula Mariano. Born about 1705. In the Chapter of 1735, he was named lector of grammar and director of Tertiaries for the Convent of St. Mary of the Angels, at Bayamo, Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Calzada, José Antonio. The son of Don José Calzada and Doña Micaela de Cala. Was born in the city of Trinidad, Cuba, and was baptized in the parish church, November 24, 1760. He entered the Franciscan Order becoming a member of the Province of Santa Elena. He took his vows at the Convent of the Immaculate Conception in Havana, February 3, 1780. While still a **corista** he went to Mexico and joined the Apostolic College of San Fernando in Mexico City where he was ordained on December 18, 1784. In 1787, he was assigned to the Indian missions of Upper California. He arrived at Monterey early in October, 1787. He officiated at Missions San Gabriel, Santa Barbara, and Purísima. It appears that while in California he was ever in ill health and from July, 1796, to May, 1798, he was back in Mexico to recuperate. On September 17, 1804, he founded Mission Santa Inés in California and continued to labor there until 1812, when he became incapacitated by reason of a stroke of apoplexy. He died at Santa Inés, December 23, 1814. He was buried at that Mission on the following day.

MSI, 105-107.

Calzada, Juan. Prior to 1804, he was guardian of the Colegio de Propaganda Fide de San Fernando de Mexico. He resided in Mexico until 1828, when he went to Cuba. He was a noted theologian. In 1838 he published at Havana a work of two volumes entitled: **Tratado de las Indulgencias en general y en particular.**

CC, 432.

Camacho, Francisco. Born about 1664, at Gibraltar, Spain. Belonged to the Province of Andalucía and was a member of the community of San Francisco de la Rábida. He left his convent, February 4, 1689, and arrived at Seville, February 12, in order to go to Florida under

Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda in 1690. In that year he was sent as assistant to Fray Luís de Secar, in Patali, Florida, to learn the Indian language.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 6. 1690. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.
SMG, 273.

Caminas, Diego. In 1648, he asked to return to Spain from Florida where he had served on the missions for many years. At the time he was in ill health.

AGI. 54-5-20; 60. Sept. 30, 1648. FSHSph.

Campana, Juan Bautista. Born in the early part of the seventeenth century in the Canary Islands where he joined the Franciscan Order. He went to Florida about 1649, where he labored for about twenty-eight years as missionary. In 1656, he was incorporated in the Province of Santa Elena. He was twice elected guardian of Indian towns and once held the office of **custodio.** In 1674 and 1675, he was **doctrinero** at the Indian mission of San José de Zápala. In 1677, because of old age and illness, he petitioned the king for permission to return to Spain.

AGI. 58-1-26; 38. St. Augustine, Aug. 24, 1675. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-20; 107. Madrid, Nov. 9, 1677. FSHSph.
CCCD, 170.
FH (May, 1914), 183.

Campo, Juan de. Native of Barios, Spain. He left his convent of Soria to sail for Florida under Fray Francisco Alonso de Jesús in 1631.

AGI. 53-2-12. Spain, March 27, 1631. FSHSph.

Canuo, Francisco del. Born about 1718, probably in Florida. In 1736, he was a **corista** at St. Augustine.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Capilla, Juan Bautista. Came to Florida from Spain in 1605, most probably under the commissary, Fray Alonso de Noceda. Appointed missionary to San Pedro (Cumberland Island), Georgia. In 1607, he was at St. Augustine and in 1609, was guardian of the Convent of San Pedro de Atuluteca. In that year he was deputed by Fray Francisco Pareja, the **custodio,** to make a visitation of the Province of Santa Elena in Florida, to gather testimony concerning the friars' syndic, Alonso Sánchez de Mercado. In August of 1610, he was at the Convent of the Immaculate Conception in Havana. In 1612, at the General Chapter held in Rome, he was appointed the first provincial of the newly-established Province of Santa Elena, comprising Cuba and Florida. This office he held most probably until December 1616. In 1613, he was in Spain where he received permission to take eight Franciscans as missionaries to Florida. Prior to becoming provincial, he was a definitor of the custody.

AGI. 54-5-9; 96. St. Augustine, July 7, 1608. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-17. Florida, Febr.-March, 1609. FSHSph.
EE.
MF, 108, 110, 124.
RH1, 38.
RH2, 33, 34, 36, 37, 38.
BE, 81.
CCCD, 161.
EFF, 7, 10.
EC, 181.
FCF, 184, 186, 196, 213, 217-219, 232-233, 234, 237, 247.
FH (Febr., 1914), 64.
GHQ, 185, 191.
MI3, 350.
SMG, 6, 147, 153, 166, 201.
STG, 19, 20.

Caraballo, Francisco. Born about 1684. Became a lay-brother of the Province of Santa Elena. Was at Havana in 1736.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Çarça, Matheo de. Indian missionary in Florida in 1616, stationed probably at Santa Catalina de Guale in Georgia.

AGI. 54-5-17. Florida, May, 1616. FSHSph.
MF, 124.
FCF, 247.

Cárdenas, Alonso de. Born about 1707 at Andujar, in the Diocese of Jaen, Spain. He left his convent at Jaen, in the Province of Granada, July 2, 1737, and arrived at Cádiz, July 15, in order to sail for Florida under Fray Juan de la Rosa. He sailed October 19, 1737. He was at St. Augustine in 1752 and in 1754.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 12. Cádiz, Oct. 3, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.
EE.

Cárdenas, Miguel de. Born about 1674. Was a lay-brother of the Province of Santa Elena. In 1736, his destination was Matanzas, Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Carderin, Agustín. Born about 1716, probably in Cuba. In 1736, he was a **corista** at Santiago de Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Cardona, Pedro. Born about 1648, at Seville, Spain. Became a member of the Province of Andalucía and held the office of preacher. Before going to Florida in 1690, under Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda, he was a member of the community of San Francisco in Seville. In 1690, he was assigned as assistant to Fray Simón de Salas at the Convent of Santa Catalina in order to learn the Indian language.

AGI. 54-5-20; 125. Madrid, Dec. 2, 1689. FSHSph.
AGI. 45-2-¼; 6. Spain, 1690. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.
SMG, 273.

Cardoso, Manuel. Born about 1648. In 1700, as **custodio** of the Province of Santa Elena he went to Spain and to Rome to vote in the General Chapter. Brother Juan de Dios accompanied him. He held the titles and exercised the offices of **predicador general**, lector of arts, **custodio** and **padre de provincia.** In the Chapter of 1735, he was continued in office as commissary for the Third Order at Santiago de Cuba.

AGI. 58-1-23; 65. Sept. 8, 1700. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-20; 69. Madrid, Jan. 25, 1702. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Carmenatis, Juan de. Guardian of St. Augustine and **cura doctrinero interino** of the Indian parish there in 1692. Was provincial of the Province of Santa Elena in 1693 and in 1695.

AGI. 54-5-20; 134. St. Augustine, Dec. 5, 1693. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-20; 136. Havana, Febr. 23, 1695. FSHSph.
AGI. 41-5-54/29. Madrid, Jan. 28, 1696. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-27; 28. St. Augustine, Nov. 15, 1701. FSHSph.

Carranco, Francisco. Commissary of the Holy Office for the island of Cuba in 1606. He was sent to Florida by the commissary general of New Spain to investigate the cause of misunderstanding and strife between Governor Ybarra and the Franciscans in Florida. His mission was a success, according to the letter written by the Governor to Bishop Altamirano of Cuba in 1607.

AGI. 54-5-9; 99. St. Augustine, Febr. 4, 1609. FSHSph.
FCF, 206-208.

Carrillo, Miguel. Born about 1662, at Salamanca, Spain. Was a member of the Province of Santi-

ago de Galicia. Was one of the group who went to Florida under Fray Feliciano López in 1697. For this purpose he left his convent on February 15, 1696, and arrived at Seville, March 15. With Fray Feliciano López and five others he sailed from Havana, September 11, 1697, to open up missions among the Carlos Indians of southwestern Florida. For further details see: **López, Feliciano.**

AGI. 45-2-¼; 7. Seville, 1696. FSHSph.
FH (June, 1914), 223-224.

Cartabio, Ignacio de. Born about 1672, at Oviedo, Spain. Became a member of the Province of Santiago. As a **corista,** he left his convent of Zamora, February 13, 1696, and arrived at Seville, March 4, in order to accompany Fray Feliciano López and companions to Florida. Became an Indian missionary in Florida at San Luís de Apalache, but because of ill health, he was sent to Havana. He petitioned the king for permission to return to Spain, which permission was granted. In 1721 he was in Spain as definitor and **pro-ministro** of the Province of Santa Elena to vote in the General Chapter. In 1722 he was to take to Florida a group of friars but Fray Blas Pulido took his place as commissary. Finally in 1724, Father Cartabio was back in Florida where he was vicar provincial and **padre de provincia.** In the Chapter of 1735, he was elected guardian of San Juan del Puerto, Florida. In the following year he was at Havana where he held the title of **predicador jubilado.**

AGI. 45-2-¼; 7. Seville, 1699. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-20; 153. [Havana?] Aug. 7, 1700. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-23; 40. Madrid, Aug. 29, 1700. FSHSph.
AGI. 50-1-20; 92. St. Augustine, March 30, 1704. FSHSph.
AGI. 45-2-¼; 9. Cádiz, Jan. 16, 1722. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 25. Havana, Jan. 14, 1729. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 35. Madrid, 1730. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Cartillo, Joseph. In 1694, he was in Spain as **pro-ministro** of the Province of Santa Elena to vote in the General Chapter held at Vitoria, Spain. In that same year he obtained permission to return to Florida.

AGI. 58-1-22; 319. Madrid, July 10, 1694. FSHSph.

Carvajal, Pedro de. In St. Augustine, January, 1647.

EE.

Casares y Castro, Francisco Xavier. Renowned as an apostolic missionary in the Pinar del Rio district of western Cuba at the end of the eighteenth century.

CC, 428, 459-460.

Casas, Joseph de Jesús de. Born about 1694. In the Chapter of 1735, he was elected guardian of the Convent of the Immaculate Conception at Santiago de Cuba. At that time he held the title of **predicador general** and had been definitor of the Province of Santa Elena. In 1738, he was commissary provincial of the province.

AGI. 58-2-17; 5. St. Augustine, Sept. 8, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-31; 33. St. Augustine, March 14, 1738. FSHSph.

Castellanos, Sebastián. Born about 1702. Status in the Order undefined. In 1736, he was at Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Castillo, Diego de. Born about 1642, at Ubeda, in the Diocese of Jaen, Spain. Held the office of preacher. He sailed from Cádiz for Florida under Fray Alonso del Moral on July 12, 1678.

AGI. 54-5-20; 114. Jan. 19, 1682. FSHSph.

Castillo, Francisco del. Native of Marchena, Spain. Was chaplain for the troops at the Spanish fort of Santa Elena, South Carolina, in 1578.

CRSF1, 163, 183.
MF, 56.
FCF, 43.

Castillo, Joseph del. Born about 1698. In 1719, when Pensacola was captured by the French under Bienville, Father Castillo and Fray José de Usache, chaplains, were taken to Havana. In 1722, he was at St. Augustine, and in 1723 and 1724, was definitor of the province. In the early years of the same century, he was at Fort San Marcos in Apalache. The year 1727, found him as guardian and doctrinero of Nombre de Dios, in Florida. Was provincial of the Province of Santa Elena in the years prior to 1735. Held the titles and offices of padre de provincia, predicador jubilado, synodal examiner of the Diocese of Cuba, and minister of the Holy Inquisition. He was at Havana in 1763.

AGI. 58-1-29; 42. St. Augustine, Nov. 10, 1722. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 22. Havana, Sept. 1, 1728. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 25. Havana, Jan. 14, 1729. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 5. St. Augustine, Sept. 8, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
EE.
CCCD, 468.
HCI, 126.
SMG, 190.

Castillo, Juan de. Held the office of confessor at Nuestra Señora de Los Angeles, Spain. Left Spain for Florida with Fray Francisco Alonso de Jesús and companions in 1631. He sailed June 6, 1631.

AGI. 53-2-12. Spain, March 27, 1631. FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68.

Castillo, Lucas del. Born about 1691. Was a lay-brother at Bayamo, Cuba, in 1736.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Castillo, Rafael de. A friar from Salamanca, Spain. He left Spain for Florida with Fray Alonso de Reinoso, May 7, 1584. He belonged to the Province of Santiago. He deserted the commissary, Father Reinoso, probably in Hispaniola because of "the bad treatment he had received from the commissary." This testimony was furnished by Fray Pedro de Aguilar, a traveling companion of both.

AGI. 54-2-23. Havana, Jan. 23, 1585. FSHSph.
AIA, IV (1915), 134.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 47.
MF, 57.
FCF, 47, 49.

Castro, Antonio de. Born about 1602, at Palencia, Spain. Held the office of preacher. Sailed for Florida under Fray Francisco Alonso de Jesús, May 14, 1635.

AGI. 53-2-12. FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68-69.

Castro, Francisco de. In St. Augustine in 1609.

AGI. 54-5-17. Florida, Febr.-March, 1609. FSHSph.
FCF, 235.

Castro, Jacinto. Born about 1694. He was in Havana in 1736.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Cavezas, Alonso. Native of Jérez de la Frontera, Spain. In 1578 he

was chaplain to the soldiers at the Spanish fort at St. Augustine, Florida. The Governor, Pedro Menéndez Márques described him as a "most excellent and learned theologian of the order of St. Francis." His superiors in Mexico sent him word to leave Florida for Mexico but the governor detained him in Florida because of the great dearth of priests.

CRSF2, 87, 143.
FCF, 43.

Cea (Sea), Alonso de. Born about 1593, in Spain. He became a member of the Province of Concepción. Held the office of preacher. He sailed for Florida with Fray Alonso Pesquera and companions in 1626.

AGI. 53-2-11. Spain [1625?]. FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68.

Celaya, Jerónimo de. An Aragonese who labored in New Spain, whence he was sent out in disgrace by the viceroy. Having come to Florida by 1605, he soon came in conflict with the Governor, Pedro de Ybarra, through his imprudent preaching and meddlesome character. He was returned to New Spain and later was reported as ejected from the Order.

AGI. 54-5-17; 40. St. Augustine, July 27, 1605. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-9; 69. St. Augustine, Apr. 8, 1606. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-9; 99. St. Augustine, Febr. 4, 1609. FSHSph.
RH1, 47, 48, 49.
FCF, 182, 185, 192, 193.

Cepeda, Juan Antonio de. Was guardian of the Convent of Santa Ana de Puerto Príncipe, Cuba, in 1735.

CC, 434.

Cesar (Zessar), Luís de. At St. Augustine in 1713. Probably definitor of the province.

AGI. 58-2-16; 2. St. Augustine, Sept. 28, 1713. FSHSph.

Chacon, Pedro. At St. Augustine in 1654, 1655, and 1656. After 1659, he appears to have been in Guale.

EE.
SMG, 209.

Chirino, Juan. Born about 1717, probably in Cuba. In 1736, he was a **corista** at Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Chirino, Pedro. Born about 1649, at Bejel, Spain, according to one document, at Carmona, according to another. He was a member of the Province of Andalucía and held the office of preacher. He left his community of San Francisco de Moger, February 12, 1689, and arrived at Seville, February 20, in order to go to Florida under Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda. Having arrived in Florida in 1690, he was sent as assistant to Fray Martín de Molina at San Juan del Puerto to learn the Indian language. However, because he lacked the talent to acquire it, he was permitted the same year to go to Havana in the capacity of confessor.

AGI. 54-5-20; 125. Madrid, Dec. 2, 1689. FSHSph.
AGI. 45-2-¼; 6. 1690. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.
SMG, 273.

Chito, Juan. Born about 1655, at Osuna according to one document, and at Ecija, according to another. Was a member of the Province of Andalucía and a member of the community of Seville. In 1690, he was listed as going to Florida under Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda, but his name is not on the final list of those who sailed.

AGI. 54-5-20; 125. Madrid, Dec. 2, 1689. FSHSph.
AGI. 45-2-¼; 6. 1690. FSHSph.

Chito, Julián. A member of the Province of Andalucía. Listed as going to Florida under Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda in 1690. His

name does not appear on the final list of those who sailed.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 6. 1690. FSHSph.

Cifuentes, Juan de. Born about 1586, in Spain. Member of the Province of Concepción. Held the office of preacher. In 1626 he sailed to Florida with Fray Alonso Pesquera and companions.

AGI. 53-2-11. Spain, [1625?]. FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68.

Coba, Francisco de la. Born about 1653, at Arcos de la Frontera according to one document, at Carmona according to another. Became a member of the Province of Andalucía. He left his convent of Villa Martín to sail for Florida under Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda in 1690. In Florida he was assigned to the Indian mission of San Matheo as assistant to Fray Feliciano López, to learn the Indian language.

AGI. 54-5-20; 125. Madrid, Dec. 2, 1689. FSHSph.
AGI. 45-2-¼; 6. 1690. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.
SMG, 272.

Coimbra, José. One of the conventual preachers of Cuba in 1775.

CC, 480.

Coimbra, Manuel. Born about 1706. In 1736, he held the office of preacher at Havana. Labored in Pinar del Rio and in 1743, went to Matanzas, Cuba, to establish a Franciscan foundation.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
CC, 455, 460.

Comacho, Pedro. Born about 1692, at Bornos, in the Archdiocese of Seville, Spain. Was one of the group of friars who went to Florida under Fray Rodrigo Joseph Horruitiner in 1719.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 8. Seville, 1719. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 4, 1739. FSHSph.

Comanas, Diego. Custodio of the Province of Santa Elena in 1647. In that year he was at St. Augustine.

EE.

Comargo, Antonio. Guardian of the convent at Havana in 1599.

CC, 496.

Concepción, Antonio de la. Born about 1632, at Locayna, in Spain. He received the habit in Santa Eulalia de Marchena and was a member of the Province of Andalucía. He enlisted for the Florida missions under Fray Francisco Martínez in 1658.

AGI. 54-5-20; 74. Spain, May 9, 1658. FSHSph.

ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. LT. SMG, 275.

Concepción, Francisco de la. Born about 1636, at Ciudad de la Ronda, Spain. He received the habit at San Pablo de la Breña. Was a member of the Province of Andalucía and as a **corista,** left his Convent of Concepción, Xerena, to sail for Florida under Fray Francisco Martínez in 1658.

AGI. 54-5-20; 74. Spain, May 9, 1658. FSHSph.
ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. LT.

Concepción, Joseph de la. Born about 1706, probably in Cuba. A lay-brother, he was stationed at Havana in 1736.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Cordero, Juan. Born about 1703. Up to 1736 he was working in the parish of Guanes, Cuba. In that year he was designated as conventual preacher of San Isidro, Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Corpa, Diego de. Went to Spain on business for the Province of

Santa Elena. In 1660, he asked for permission to return to Florida.

AGI. 54-5-20; 81. Madrid, June 13, 1660. FSHSph.

Corpa, Pedro de. Member of the Province of Castile, Spain. He sailed for Florida under Fray Alonso de Reinoso in 1587. At the outbreak of the Guale Indian revolt, he was stationed at Tolomato, Georgia. The young heir to the caciquedom of Tolomato, Juanillo, was given over to the vice of polygamy, and being a Christian, was reprimanded by Father Corpa, at first privately, then publicly. Father Corpa together with Father Blas Rodríguez deprived the young Indian of the chieftainship because of his scandalous life. Juanillo and several others leading similar lives, left the Indian village without obtaining the customary permission. They gathered together other Indians, prepared for slaughter and stealthily approached the town of Tolomato. Neither Father Corpa nor the other Christian Indians were aware of what was taking place. On the morning of September 13, 1597, Juanillo and his accomplices opened the door of the friary and found Father Corpa at prayer. Without explaining their mission, or allowing Father Corpa any time, the Indians killed the missionary with a **macana** or stone hatchet. His head was stuck on the point of a lance and was set up for the gaze of all at the **embarcadero** or landing place. The remainder of the body was buried in the woods lest the other Indians find it. Father Corpa was the first of the victims of the Guale revolt.

AIA, XXVIII (1927), 49, 57, 58, 59, 61.
MF, 57, 71, 74, 76, 83, 84.
RH1, 91-93.
RH2, 17-22.
CCCD, 152, 153.
EC, 167, 170, 171.
FCF, 53, 58, 69, 87, 88, 89, 92, 113.
FH (Nov. 1913), 356, 357.
HCI, 60, 83, 85, 88.
MI3, 350.
RF, 343, 344, 347.
SMG, 70, 72, 74, 82, 83, 84, 102, 109.
STG, 15, 16.

Corral, Pedro del. Born about 1677, at Ronda, in the Diocese of Málaga, Spain. Held the office of preacher. He sailed from Cádiz for Florida under Fray Rodrigo Joseph Horruitiner in 1719. In 1720 and 1722, he was at St. Augustine. In the Chapter of 1735, he was continued as guardian of San Tomás de Santa Fe. In 1736, he was at Havana.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 8. Seville, 1719. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-29; 10. St. Augustine, July 12, 1720. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-29; 42. St. Augustine, Nov. 10, 1722. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 5. St. Augustine, Sept. 8, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

Cortés, Sebastián. Born about 1661, at Seville, Spain. Became a member of the Province of Andalucía. In 1689, he left his convent of El Puerto to go to Florida under Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda. However, his name does not appear on the final list of those who sailed.

AGI. 54-5-20; 125. Madrid, Dec. 2, 1689. FSHSph.

Crespo, Antonio. Born about 1714, probably in Cuba. In 1736, he was a **corista** in Havana. Probably he is the same friar who in 1767 and 1769, was guardian of the Franciscan convent at Santiago de Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
EE.
CSC, 175.

Crespo, Manuel. Born about 1711, probably in Cuba. In the Chapter of 1735, he was given the offices of confessor and lector of arts in the Convent of the Immaculate Conception, Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Crespo de Montalván, Mateo. Named guardian of Santiago de Cuba in 1769 to rebuild the convent destroyed by the earthquake of 1766.

CSC, 175.

Criado, Domingo. Member of the Province of Santiago, Spain. He was at San Luís de Apalache, Florida, in February 1704, and was among those killed during the English invasion under Governor Moore. This testimony of his death is derived from a statement of Fray Blas Pulido made in 1722.

AGI. 50-1-20; 92. St. Augustine, March 30, 1704. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-29; 42. St. Augustine, Nov. 10, 1722. FSHSph.

Cruz, Antonio de la. Stationed at St. Augustine in 1652. Prior to 1657, he was doctrinero at the Indian mission of San Lorenzo de Ybitachuco in Apalache. In 1664, he was definitor of the province while in the years 1685 and 1686, he was custodio. While at St. Augustine in 1688, he was given the last sacraments, but no mention is made of his death.

AGI. EsC. *leg.* 115; 18. 1657. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-18; 64. St. Augustine, June 16, 1664. FSHSph.
ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-18; 64. Mn. 233. LT.
AGI. 54-5-12; 29. St. Augustine, Aug. 17, 1685. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-12; 35. St. Augustine, March 20, 1686. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-13; 42. FSHSph.

Cruz, Basilio de la. Member of the Province of Concepción, Spain. He went to Florida probably in 1612, under the leadership of Fray Lorenzo Martínez. Having served the Province of Santa Elena in Florida for more than ten years, he asked to return to Spain in 1623. At that time he was in Havana. His petition stated that he had been unable to make headway in learning the Indian languages, and thereupon was sent to Havana by his superiors. There his health declined.

AGI. 53-2-11. Havana, June 16, 1623. FSHSph.
MF, 124.
RH2, 46.
EFF, 19.
FCF, 248.

Cruz, Estevan de la. Born about 1655, at Lebrija, Spain. Became a member of the Province of Andalucía. He left his convent of La Rábida in 1689 to go to Florida under Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda.

AGI. 54-5-20; 125. Madrid, Dec. 2, 1689. FSHSph.

Cruz, Francisco de la. A friar from Mayorga, Spain. He belonged to the Province of Santiago and sailed for Florida under Fray Alonso de Reinoso, May 7, 1584.

AIA, IV (1915), 134.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 47.

Cruz, Francisco de la. Native of Molledo, Spain. Held the office of preacher. He left his convent of Avila and sailed for Florida with Fray Francisco Alonso de Jesús and companions in 1631. The date of their departure was June 6, 1631.

AGI. 53-2-12. Spain, March 27, 1631. FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68.

Cruz, Francisco de la. Merely mentioned in 1690.

AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.

Cruz, Francisco de la. Born about 1706. Was at Santiago de Cuba in 1736.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Cruz, Juan de la. Guardian of the Convent of San Pedro de Atuluteca in May, 1616. In December of that same year he was definitor of the Province of Santa Elena.

AGI. 54-5-17. Florida, May, 1616, FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 64, 67, 90.
MF, 124, 125.
RH1, 125.
RH2, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44.
FCF, 247, 261.

Cuellar, Antonio de. Outstanding as a theologian and skilled in the Indian language of Florida. Known also for the severity of his bodily mortifications. With another companion he is credited with converting more than 4,000 Indians in the region of Tarchica. During a pestilence he baptized more than 800 Indians in danger of death. He labored in Florida sometime prior to 1635.

AIA, XXVIII (1927), 88-90.

Cueto, Alonso. In Havana in 1632. In that year he presented petitions in behalf of the canonization cause of San Francisco Solano.

CC, 487-488.

Cupido, Pedro. Born about 1697. In 1724, he was at St. Augustine. He held the title of **predicador general** and in the Chapter of 1735, was named commissary for the Third Order at the Convent of St. Ann, Puerto Príncipe, Cuba. In 1736, he was still at Trinidad, Cuba, his place of appointment up to the time of the Chapter of 1735.

AGI. 58-2-16; 25. Havana, Jan. 14, 1729. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

D

Delgado, Diego. Came to Florida under Fray Alonso de Noceda in 1605. In the following year he was stationed at the Indian mission of Talaxe, Georgia, with Tupiqui as a visita. When Bishop Altamirano of Cuba administered confirmation in 1606 in Georgia and Florida, Father Delgado received the bishop at Talaxe on April 22, and at Espogache on April 26, of that year.

MF, 108.
RH1, 39, 40.
CHR, II (1917), 456.
FCF, 184, 186, 197, 198.
GHQ, 191-194.
HCI, 89.
SMG, 3, 5, 157, 154-157, 201.
STG, 19.

Delgado, Marcos. Stationed at Apalache, Florida, during the invasion of the English in 1704. In his endeavor to save Father Parga from death at Ayubale in January, 1704, he himself was slain.

CCCD, 462.
FH (July, 1914), 265-266.
RF, 354.

Díaz, Antonio. Born about 1709, at Sotillo in the Diocese of Osuna, Spain. He left his convent of Palencia, in the Province of Concepción, April 16, 1737, and arrived at Cádiz, May 6, in order to sail for Florida under Fray Juan de la Rosa. The date of their departure was October 19, 1737.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 12. Cádiz, Oct. 3, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

Díaz de Salcedo, Antonio. Native of Burgos, Spain. Was elected bishop of Cuba, June 1, 1579. Was Bishop of Cuba and Florida until 1598, the year of his death. He received orders from Philip II of Spain to visit Florida and administer the sacrament of confirmation, but death intervened. It is claimed he was chosen bishop of Nicaragua in 1596. Despite the probable opinion offered by some authors that Bishop Díaz de Salcedo visited Florida to administer confirmation, it is conclusively

proven from original documents of 1605 and 1606, that no bishop ever visited Florida to confirm prior to 1606, when Bishop Altamirano, O. P., first administered that sacrament in Spanish Florida.

CC, 468.
CSC, 29.
EC, 153, 168.
FCF, 74, 189, 190.

Diego y Carnizeros, Manuel de San Antonio de. Was **custodio** of the Province of Santa Elena and in virtue of this office went to Spain to vote in the General Chapter. On June 18, 1756, he was given permission to return to Florida.

AGI. 58-1-25; 195. Buen Retiro, July 18, 1756. FSHSph.

Diora, Antonio. Born about 1702. In 1736, he was a **doctrinero** in Apalache. He held the title of **predicador jubilado.**

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24. 1737. FSHSph.

Diorales, Pedro. Born about 1681. At one time was definitor of the Province of Santa Elena. He was in St. Augustine in 1736. At that time he had been elected guardian of the convent of Bayamo, Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Diorena, Roque. Born about 1718, probably in Cuba. In 1736, he was a **corista** at Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Dios, Juan de. A lay-brother of the Province of Santa Elena. He accompanied Father Manuel Cordoso, the **custodio,** to Spain and Italy when the latter went to vote in the General Chapter held at Rome in 1700. In September of that year, he received permission to return to Florida with Father Cardoso.

AGI. 58-1-23; 65. Madrid, Sept. 8, 1700. FSHSph.

Doblado, Francisco. Held the office of preacher. Was at St. Augustine in 1722. In 1723, he was commissary provincial of the Province of Santa Elena.

AGI. 58-1-29; 42. St. Augustine, Nov. 10, 1722. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 25. Havana, Jan. 14, 1729. FSHSph.

Domínguez, Jacinto. Definitor of the Province of Santa Elena in 1657.

AGI. EsC. *leg.* 115; 18. 1657. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-10; 78. St. Augustine, Nov. 12, 1657. FSHSph.

Domínguez, Roque. At St. Augustine in the years 1648-1650.

EE.

Domínguez, Silvestre. Left his convent of Berlanga, in the Province of Concepción, Spain, July 17, 1737, and arrived at Cádiz, August 4, in order to accompany Fray Juan de la Rosa and companions to Florida.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 12. Cádiz, Oct. 3, 1737. FSHSph.

Durán, Ignacio. Born about 1650, at Cádiz, Spain. In all probability he was a **donado** and sailed from Cádiz for Florida under Fray Alonso del Moral, July 12, 1678.

AGI. 54-5-20; 114. Jan. 19, 1682. FSHSph.

E

Escobar, Antonio. Born about 1684. Stationed at St. Augustine in 1718 and in 1722, holding in the former year the title of secretary to the commissary provincial of the Province of Santa Elena. In 1729, he was in Spain as **pro-ministro** of the Province. As commissary of a group of friars for the Indian missions of Florida he sailed from Cádiz in 1731. In 1736, he was in Havana with the titles of preacher and **padre de provincia.**

AGI. 58-1-20; 71. St. Augustine, Jan. 28, 1718. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-1-29; 42. St. Augustine, Nov. 10, 1722. FSHSph.
AGI. 45-2-¼; 10. Cádiz, Nov. 4, 1729. FSHSph.
AGI. 45-2-¼; 11. Seville, 1731. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

Escobar, Joseph. Born about 1688. In 1736 he was stationed at Havana, and held the title of **predicador general** and ex-definitor.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Escobar, Juan de. Born about 1586. Held the office of confessor. He was one of the group of friars who went to Florida in 1626 under Fray Alonso de Pesquera. He was a member of the Province of Concepción.

AGI. 53-2-11. Spain. [1625?]. FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68.

Escobedo, Alonso de. One of the group of thirteen friars, headed by Fray Alonso de Reinoso, who sailed for Florida in 1587. The group of friars, together with others waiting to embark for the Indies, lived a regular community life at a hermitage dedicated to the Blessed Virgin at San Lúcar, Spain. The commissary, Father Reinoso, sent Father Escobedo ahead of the others. His voyage across the Atlantic was full of adventure. Captured by English corsairs, Father Escobedo and four other prisoners were cast on an island near La Yguana, where they endured great hardships. The friar remained there for a month whence he took passage on a Portuguese ship as far as Baracoa, Cuba. From there he sailed to Bayamo and finally to Havana, Cuba. When Father Reinoso and the other friars arrived, all set out for Florida, September 29, 1587. Father Escobedo did missionary work at Nombre de Dios, Florida, but it appears he did not remain there very long. His name endures in Florida history especially because of a lengthy poem he wrote entitled **La Florida.** This poem, which has never been printed in full, comprises 449 pages and is preserved in the **Biblioteca Nacional** at Madrid. The poem opens with the life of St. Didacus (San Diego de Alcalá) whose life was read to the friars in the refectory before they departed for Florida. Father Escobedo recorded his venturesome Atlantic voyage, the early history of Florida, his own personal observations of conditions in Florida, Indian customs and many details of use to the historian and ethnologist. The poem, which might be better called a metrical history of early Florida, easily lends itself to narration of events, and exudes the qualities of simplicity and grace. It is one of the earliest poems written concerning territory that is now the United States. By Father José María Pou y Martí, O. F. M., this poem is considered a trustworthy source for "the Franciscan historian (Fr. Escobedo) does not depart one iota from historical truth."

AIA, XXVIII (1927), 48-60.
MF, 56, 57, 80, 83.
RH1, 24-25.
EFF, 7, 18.
FCF, 47, 48, 53-56, 82-83, 85.
FR, 271-272.

Escudero, Alonso. Definitor of the Province of Santa Elena in in 1664. Was guardian of the convent of Santa Cruz de Tarihica in Apalache, Florida, prior to 1650.

AGI. EsC. *leg.* 155; 11. St. Augustine, 1650. FSHSph.
AGI. Sec. V. 54-5-18; 64. Mn. 233. LT.
AGI. 54-5-18; 64. St. Augustine, June 16, 1664. FSHSph.

Escudero, Juan. Native of Palçiulo, Spain. Was master of clerics

at the convent of Valladolid. He sailed for Florida, June 6, 1631, under Fray Francisco Alonso de Jesús.

AGI. 53-2-12. Spain, March 27, 1631. FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68.

Escudero, Juan. After serving as missionary in Florida for some time, he was sent to New Spain to assist in collecting the subsidy for the colony. After being employed in that office for three years, he was no longer heard of, it being not known whether he died or whether he had gone elsewhere. This was before 1730.

AGI. 58-2-16; 29. Madrid, Apr. 18, 1730. FSHSph.
SMG, 231.

Escudero Ramos, Joseph. Was in Florida prior to 1726, and was versed in the Yamasee language. In the June Chapter of that year he was sent to Havana to assume the position of secretary to the provincial of the Province of Santa Elena. In the Chapter of 1735, he was elected provincial by the creole faction of the province despite the fact that he was away from the province for about eight years, his whereabouts being known by no one.

AGI. 58-1-31; 8. St. Augustine, Sept. 10, 1727. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 31. Havana, May 12, 1739. FSHSph.
HCI, 96.

Espí (Valencia), José de la Cruz. Was born at Valencia, Spain, March 2, 1763. He received the Franciscan habit in 1777 and as a **corista** sailed for Mexico where he was ordained to the priesthood. He began his work in the sacred ministry on May 20, 1787. He was a member of the Missionary College of San Fernando. In 1788-89 he accompanied the expedition of Estévan Martínez to Nookta, as chaplain on the **Princesa.** Returning to Mexico, he was assigned to the California missions in 1793. His first assignment was to Mission San Antonio where he served from September 13, 1793 to June 6, 1795. From the last mentioned date till May 10, 1797, he officiated at various times, at Missions San Luis Obispo, Soledad, Santa Clara and Santa Cruz. From June 21, 1797 till August 19, 1799, he was stationed at Mission San Francisco. Having served his ten years on the missions he was allowed to return to Mexico. He went by way of San Diego for his name appears in the baptismal register there on December 15, 1799 and January 5, 1800. He finally sailed from the port of San Diego January 16, 1800. After this he was attached to the Province of Santa Elena of Florida with residence in Havana. About 1809, he was sent to Trinidad, Cuba, to rebuild the Franciscan convent. Thereupon he was sent out on missions and in 1811, he was at Puerto-Príncipe. He was known for his great charity, mortification, and poverty. In Puerto-Príncipe he was engaged in various charitable enterprises. Under him rose the Hospital of San Lázaro in 1814, of which he was named chaplain on May 6, 1816; the Hospital del Carmen for women in 1815; the chapel of San Roque for pilgrims. He was partially instrumental in inaugurating the monastery of the Ursuline Nuns in 1829, and a college which however remained unfinished because of his death. This occurred on May 2, 1838. He wore the Franciscan habit for sixty years. A bust commemorating his labors has been erected in the city of Camagüey, Cuba.

CC, 435-438.
MD, 381-382.

Esquivel, Miguel de. Born about 1715, probably in Cuba. In 1736,

he was a **corista** at Santiago de Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Estivez, Joseph. Born about 1739, at Orotaba, in the Canaries. He received the Franciscan habit at Orotaba in the Province of San Diego in 1775. In 1769, he joined Fray Juan Jacinto Acebedo and eleven others for the Province of Florida. At the time he was a member of the community of Orotaba. By office he was a preacher and had taught philosophy.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 16. Madrid, June 30, 1769. FSHSph.

Estrada, Alonso. Born about 1661, at Utrera, Spain. Held the office of lector. Belonged to the Province of Andalucía and was a member of the community of San Francisco de Marchena. He left his convent February 2, 1689, and arrived at Seville, February 4, to accompany Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda to Florida. From Florida he was sent to Cuba to teach. When the provincial, Fray Juan de Carmenatis, in 1693, was taking Father Estrada and two others to Florida from Cuba, the three escaped. In the following year, he and a companion, on being put aboard ship for Spain, escaped a second time.

AGI. 54-5-20; 125. Madrid, Dec. 2, 1689. FSHSph.
AGI. 45-2-¼; 6. Spain, 1690. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.
AGI. 41-5-54/29; 1. Madrid, Jan. 28, 1696. FSHSph.

F

Facenda, Estevan. Member of the Hospice of San Isidro at Havana with the title of preacher. He was a member of the Patriotic Society of which he was an associate founder with other confreres: Fray Tomás Zaldívar, Fray Francisco Sierra, and Fray Félix González. These responded to the call of General Don Luís de las Casas for all the inhabitants of Havana to unite in promoting the interests of the Island. This was in 1793. Father Facenda was considered one of the most able preachers of his period.

CC, 430, 458, 480.

Falcon, Juan. He left his convent of Jaen, in the Province of Granada, Spain, on July 2, 1737, and arrived at Cádiz, July 15, in order to sail for Florida under Fray Juan de la Rosa.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 12. Cádiz, Oct. 3, 1737. FSHSph.

Farfan, Joseph. Born about 1620, at Seville, Spain. He received the habit at San Pablo de la Breña and was a member of the Province of Andalucía. He left his convent of Calvario in order to go to Florida under Fray Francisco Martínez in 1658.

AGI. 54-5-20; 74. Spain, May 9, 1658. FSHSph.
ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. LT. SMG, 275.

Fernández, Dionisio. Born about 1596 in Spain. Was a member of the Province of Concepción and held the office of confessor. In 1626, he sailed for Florida with Fray Alonso Pesquera and companions.

AGI. 53-2-11. Spain. [1625?]. FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68.

Fernández, Francisco. Came to Florida from Spain in 1605. In 1609, he was commissioned to act as secretary to Fray Juan Bautista Capilla, who as commissary of the **custodio**, Fray Francisco Pareja, was to make a special visitation of the Province of Santa Elena in Florida, concerning the friars' syndic, Alonso Sánchez de Mercado.

In 1621, he was a definitor of the province.

AGI. 54-5-17. Florida, Febr.-March, 1609. FSHSph.
AGI. 53-2-11. St. Augustine, Sept. 1, 1621. FSHSph.
FCF, 217, 218, 234.

Fernández, Gabriel. Missionary in Guale in 1657. In 1666, he was a definitor of the Province.

ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. LT.
AGI. 54-5-18; 66. St. Augustine, Sept. 15, 1666. FSHSph.

Fernández, Juan. Native of Castro Xérez, Spain. Held the office of confessor at Valdezcopezo. He sailed from Spain, June 6, 1631, for Florida under Fray Francisco Alonso de Jesús.

AGI. 53-2-12. Spain, March 27, 1631. FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68.

Fernández, Miguel. Born about 1670, at Ribadabia, in the Diocese of Orenze, Spain. Was a member of the Province of Santiago. He left his convent of Villalpando, February 24, 1696, and arrived at Seville, March 17, in order to sail for Florida under Fray Feliciano López.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 7. Seville, 1696. FSHSph.

Fernández, Pablo. Left his convent of Jérez, in the Province of Andalucía, July 24, 1737, and arrived at Cádiz, July 27, in order to sail for Florida under Fray Juan de la Rosa in 1739.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 12. Cádiz, Oct. 3, 1737. FSHSph.

Fernández, Pedro. A lector of philosophy destined for Florida. In 1747, the governor of Cuba petitioned the superiors that Father Fernández' orders for Florida be suspended in order that he might remain in Havana and continue his labors in behalf of the education of youth.

CSC, 153.

Fernández Bogato, Pedro. Born about 1685, at Menonco, in the priorate of Alcántara, Spain. Held the office of preacher. In 1722, he sailed for Florida with Fray Blas Pulido and companions. He was at St. Augustine in 1722, guardian and doctrinero in Timucua in 1723, and guardian of the convent of St. Augustine in 1726 and 1728.

AGI. 58-1-29; 42. St. Augustine, Nov. 10, 1722. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 8. St. Augustine, March 8, 1723. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-4; 54. Puebla de Los Angeles, Aug. 20, 1728. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 19. St. Augustine, March 14, 1728. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

Fernández de Chozas, Pedro. A member of the Province of Castile, Spain, and a preacher by office. He sailed from Spain for Florida, July 14, 1595, with Fray Juan de Silva and companions. He was sent to San Pedro (Cumberland Island), in Georgia. There he taught the Indians the art of singing for which they esteemed him. In 1597, he and Father Verascola accompanied an expedition which penetrated the interior of Georgia to the land of Tama. On one occasion during the expedition he barely escaped death from the hands of an Indian chief. After the expedition he returned to San Pedro and was there at the outbreak of the Guale Indian Revolt in September, 1597. After the Indians of Guale had killed five missionaries and had taken Father Avila into captivity, they attacked the Spaniards and Indians of San Pedro Island, October 4, 1597. Father Francisco Pareja was at the town of San Pedro proper and the faithful Christian Indians repelled the invaders. Father Fernández de Chozas was at the northern end of the island at Puturiba, whither a messenger was sent to warn him of impending danger. Meanwhile some of the repelled Indians came to Puturiba, but did not attack the

place. The chief of Asao, one of the rebels, lifted up the hat of the murdered Father Verascola and proclaimed in a loud voice the fact that five of the missionaries had been killed. Father Chozas wrote of his predicament: "Since I had no other arms, I clothed myself with those of the Church and commenced to celebrate the Mass of my glorious and seraphic Father St. Francis for it was his feast day." The Indians continued to retreat north to Guale in their canoes. That evening from San Pedro, Father Chozas sent to Governor Canzo, by means of a brigantine, the first news of the Guale disaster. Father Chozas was soon called to St. Augustine, whence he was sent to Spain by Father Marrón his superior, with the news of the revolt. The friar did not return to Florida. He remained in his Province of Castile and in 1612, voted in the General Chapter held at Rome, at which Chapter the Custody of Santa Elena was raised to the status of a province. Thereafter Father Chozas was made guardian at Madrid and made commissary general for Jerusalem.

AIA, XXVIII (1927), 60.
DH, 143.
MF, 68, 80, 81, 98.
RH1, 26-35, 89.
RH2, 27.
CCCD, 152, 153, 159.
EC, 167.
EFF, 14, 18.
FCF, 63, 78, 82-86, 88, 100-105, 127, 237.
HCI, 181.
MI3, 350.
RF, 344-345.
STG, 13, 344.

Fernández de Mora, Antonio. Held the title of **predicador jubilado.** Was interpreter for the Guale Indians. In 1727, he was **doctrinero** at Nuestra Señora del Rosario and in 1738, missionary of the Pueblo de Inmaculada Concepción de Pocatalca, a Yamasee Indian village.

AGI. 58-2-16; 22. Havana, Sept. 1, 1728. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 46. St. Augustine, June 4, 1738. FSHSph.

Fernández Maledino, Pedro. Born about 1643, at Herrera de Ybio in the Archdiocese of Burgos, Spain. He left Cádiz, July 12, 1678, sailing for Florida under Fray Alonso del Moral.

AGI. 54-5-20; 114. Spain, Jan. 19, 1682. FSHSph.

Fernández Puerta, Antonio. Born about 1670 at Zamora, Spain. Was a member of the Province of Santiago. He left his convent at Las Fuentas, February 24, 1696, and arrived at Seville, March 20, to sail for Florida under Fray Feliciano López.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 7. Seville, 1696. FSHSph.

Fernández Trevijo, Juan. Definitor of the Province of Santa Elena in 1763, stationed at Havana.

EE.

Ferraz, Melchor. Held the office of preacher and was definitor of the Province of Santa Elena at St. Augustine in January, 1625. He was there also in May, 1632.

RH2, 46.
EE.
CCCD, 163.

Ferrer, Buenaventura. A Franciscan friar at Havana in 1841.

CC, 507.

Figueroa, Diego de. Born about 1597, in Spain. Held the office of preacher in the Province of Concepción. In 1626, he sailed for Florida under Fray Alonso Pesquera.

AGI. 53-2-11. Spain, [1625?]. FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68.

Fleitas, Pedro. Born about 1697 at Venacazon, in the Archdiocese of Seville, Spain. He left his con-

vent at Herrera, November 10, 1730, for Cádiz. He embarked for Florida under Fray Antonio de Escobar.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 11. Seville, 1731. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1731. FSHSph.

Flerenes, Claudio de. In St. Augustine in July, 1651.

EE.

Florencia, Antonio de. Son of Captain Diego de Florencia. Father Florencia was **custodio** and procurator general of the Province of Santa Elena and as such was in Spain in June, 1705. On returning to the Province of Santa Elena he held the chair of **vísperas de teología** at Havana. As **custodio** he presided at the Chapter held in Florida, August 30, 1710. In this Chapter, he was elected guardian of the Convent of San Luís de Apalache, Florida, and **custodio** to vote in the next General Chapter. He was commissioned by the commissary general of the Indies to be visitor general for his own Province of Santa Elena and for the Province of St. Joseph in Yucatan. He fulfilled the former in 1714, and then proceeded to Yucatan. In 1726 he was again in Spain as **custodio** and voted in the General Chapter held in Rome. In the same year he petitioned to return to Florida. In the course of his life time he held the following offices and titles: **lector jubilado, custodio,** procurator general, commissary and visitor general, qualificator of the Holy Office, apostolic notary, and **padre de provincia.**

AGI. 58-1-23; 354. Madrid, June 20, 1705. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-1-28; 90. St. Augustine, Sept. 3, 1710. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-16; 3. Madrid, Sept. 15, 1715. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-16; 4. Oct. 12, 1715. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-16; 11. Madrid, Nov. 19, 1726. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-16; 22. Havana, Sept. 1, 1728. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-16; 25. Havana, Jan. 14, 1729. FSHSph.

Florencia, Claudio de. Provincial of the Province of Santa Elena in 1708. In 1723, he was Indian missionary of the town of Nombre de Dios, Florida. He held the following titles and offices: **padre de provincia, predicador jubilado,** qualificator of the Holy Office, and commissary visitor of the Province of Santa Elena.

AGI. 58-2-3; 37. St. Augustine, Nov. 26, 1708. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-1-29; 42. St. Augustine, Nov. 10, 1722. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-16; 8. St. Augustine, March 8, 1723. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-4; 44. St. Augustine, Nov. 5, 1725. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-16; 25. Havana, Jan. 14, 1729. FSHSph.

Flores, Antonio. Born about 1718, probably in Cuba. In 1736, he was a **corista** at Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Flores, Fernando. Born about 1694, at Arroyo del Puerco in the Archdiocese of Coria, Spain. Was a member of the Province of San Miguel and held the office of preacher. He left his Convent of San Francisco de Placencia, October 31, 1721, and arrived at Cádiz, November 13, to sail to Florida under Fray Blas Pulido in 1722.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 9. Cádiz, Jan. 16, 1722. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

Flores, Francisco de. Born about 1730. Was stationed at Puerto Príncipe, Cuba, in 1736.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Flores, Joseph de. Born about 1700, at Banos in the Diocese of

Çarça, Spain. Was one of a group of missionaries who sailed for Florida under Fray Blas Pulido in 1722. In that same year he was at St. Augustine, while in 1723, he was guardian and missionary of Pocatalaque. In 1736, he was still in Florida as a missionary but his place of residence is not given.

AGI. 58-1-29; 42. St. Augustine, Nov. 10, 1722. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 8. St. Augustine, March 8, 1723. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

Font, Narciso. The son of Don Francisco Font and Doña Catalina Fuster. Born about 1762, at Villa Nueva y Gertinen, Catalonia, Spain. Member of the Franciscan convent in Barcelona. He became royal chaplain at St. Augustine but his services were of short duration for he died there, January 13, 1793, at the age of thirty-one. He was buried in the parochial cemetery at St. Augustine by the pastor, Father Thomas Harnett. On March 27, 1800, his remains were transferred to the sanctuary of the parish church in St. Augustine by Father Michael O'Reilly. The body was discovered in a vault in 1887, when excavations were being made in the cathedral which had suffered in a fire during the spring of that year.

EE.

Fonton, Joseph. Born about 1692. In 1736, he was at Havana and in 1738 was Indian missionary at the **doctrina** of San Antonio de la Costa, Florida.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 46. St. Augustine, June 4, 1738. FSHSph.

Forrado, Juan. Born about 1650, at La Puebla del Dean, in the archdiocese of Santiago, Spain. He held the office of preacher. He left Cádiz, July 12, 1678, for the Florida missions under Fray Alonso del Moral.

AGI. 54-5-20; 114. Jan. 19, 1682. FSHSph.

————, Francisco Pascual. Served as missionary at the **doctrina** of Santa María de Bacucua in Apalache, prior to 1657.

EsC. leg. 115; 18. 1657. FSHSph.

————, Francisco Tomás. Born about 1652, at Cádiz, Spain. Held the offices of preacher and confessor. Was a member of the Province of Andalucía and of the community of San Antonio de Escacena. He left his convent May 12, 1689, and arrived at Seville May 14, to go to Florida under Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda. He was selected to serve as preacher in Cuba by the provincial, Fray Pedro de Luna.

AGI. 54-5-20; 125. Madrid, Dec. 2, 1689. FSHSph.
AGI. 45-2-¼; 6. 1690. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.

Frenes, Francisco. Guardian of the convent at Santiago de Cuba in 1799.

EE.

Fuente y Questa, Francisco de la. Born about 1696. Held the title of **predicador jubilado.** In the Chapter of 1735, he was appointed lector of grammar at the Convent of San Antonio de Guanabacoa, Cuba. He was also in charge of the Third Order.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Fuentes, Antonio. Born about 1710, probably in Cuba. In the Chapter of 1735, he was appointed lector of theology for the convent at Havana. He is probably the same friar who under the name of Antonio Joseph Flores (sic!) was

declared a confessor at the same Chapter.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

————, Fulgencio. One of the group of friars who sailed from Spain for Florida under Fray Alonso Reinoso in 1584. He received permission to remain at Ocoa, in Hispaniola.

FCF, 47, 49.

Fustamante, ———. One of the friars who sailed from Spain for Florida under Fray Alonso de Reinoso in 1587.

AIA, XXVIII (1927), 49.
MF, 57.
FCF, 53.

G

Gacen, Pedro. Born about 1663, at Cádiz, Spain. In 1690, he enrolled for the Florida missions under the commissary Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 6. 1690. FSHSph.

Gago, Miguel. Born about 1695, at Ronda, in the Diocese of Málaga, Spain. He accompanied Fray Rodrigo Horruitiner to Florida in 1719. In the following year he was in St. Augustine.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 8. Seville, 1719. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-29; 10. July 12, 1720. St. Augustine. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

Galindes, Pedro. Born about 1665, at Cádiz, Spain. Became a member of the Province of Andalucía and belonged to the community of San Francisco de Ronda. He left his convent March 1, and arrived at Seville, March 8, 1689, in order to sail for Florida with Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda in 1690. In that same year he became assistant to Fray Martín de Alacano at Mission San Luís, Florida. Together with Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda, he accompanied the land expedition of Don Laureano de Torres from San Luís de Apalache to Pensacola in 1693. The expedition left Apalache June 8, and arrived at Pensacola, July 2, 1693.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 6. 1690. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.
AGI. 61-6-20; 67. Bahía de Santa María de Gálvez, 1693. FSHSph.

Galindo, Joseph. Born about 1638, at Medina de Rioseco, in the diocese of Palencia, Spain. He held the office of preacher. He left Cádiz, July 12, 1678, for Florida under Fray Alonso del Moral.

AGI. 54-5-20; 114. Jan. 19, 1682. FSHSph.

Gallardo, Pedro (Antonio). Born about 1696, at Almendralejo, in the priorate of León, Spain. He belonged to the Province of San Miguel and was a member of the community of San Francisco de la Villa de Zafra. He held the office of preacher. Leaving his convent of San Francisco de Placencia, October 31, he arrived at Cádiz, November 13, 1721, in order to sail for Florida under Fray Blas Pulido in 1722.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 9. Cádiz, Jan. 16, 1722. FSHSph.
AGI 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

Gallego, Francisco. Born about 1632, at Marchena, Spain. He received the habit at Villa Martín. Was a member of the Province of Andalucía. He left his Convent of San Francisco de Guelva in order to go to Florida with Fray Francisco Martínez in 1658.

ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. LT.
AGI. 54-5-20; 74. Spain, May 9, 1658. FSHSph.
SMG, 275.

Gandra, Juan. Born about 1695, at Santiago de Arcos, in Galicia,

Spain. He became a lay-brother and joined Fray Rodrigo Joseph Horruitiner, bound for Florida in 1719.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 8. Seville, 1719. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

Garabito, Miguel. Born about 1690. Was a commissary provincial in 1727. In the following year he was secretary to the provincial, Fray Joseph Bulloñes, at Havana. Held the title of **predicador general** and was **custodio** of the Province of Santa Elena. In the Chapter of 1735, he was named guardian for the new convent to be founded at Villa de Santa Clara.

AGI. 58-2-16; 22. Havana, Sept. 1, 1728. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-16; 23. Havana, Oct. 5, 1728. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-16; 25. Havana, Jan. 14, 1729. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

García, ———. Born about 1652, at Villa Nueba de la Condeja, in the Diocese of León, Spain. He left Cádiz, July 12, 1678, for Florida under Fray Alonso del Moral.

AGI. 54-5-20; 114. Jan. 19, 1682. FSHSph.

García, José. In Guanabacoa, Cuba, in 1820. He secularized.

CC, 444.

García, Joseph. Born about 1614, in Spain. Became a member of the Province of Los Angeles. In 1640, he sailed for Florida under Fray Juan Gómez de Palma.

AGI. 53-2-12. Spain, March 2, 1640. FSHSph.

García, Juan. Native of Vilvissca, Spain. Was master of novices in the Convent of Nuestra Señora de Calahorra in the guardianate of Palencia. He enlisted for the Florida missions under the commissary, Fray Francisco Alonso de Jesús in 1631. He sailed June 6, 1631.

AGI. 53-2-12. Spain, March 27, 1631. FSHSph.

AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68.

García, Juan. Born about 1690. In 1736, he was vicar at the hospice of San Isidro in Havana. Held title of **predicador general jubilado.**

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

García, Lázaro. Born about 1716, probably in Cuba. In 1736, he was a **corista** in Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

García, Miguel. Born about 1601, at Valdenibio, Spain. Was a member of the Province of Concepción and held the office of confessor. He sailed for Florida under Fray Francisco Alonso de Jesús, May 14, 1635.

AGI. 53-2-12. Spain. [1635?] FSHSph.

AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68-69.

García de Villegas, Domingo. Born about 1690. In 1724, he was guardian at St. Augustine and filled the office of commissary provincial. Sometime prior to 1723, he was stationed at San Marcos de Apalache, Florida. In 1727, he was definitor of the province of Santa Elena and missionary at Nuestra Señora de Guadalupe. In the Chapter of 1735, he was assigned to the convent of Nuestra Señora del Consuelo in Trinidad, Cuba. He also held the office of preacher.

AGI. 58-2-16; 8. St. Augustine, March 8, 1723. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-4; 54. Puebla de Los Angeles, Aug. 20, 1728. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-16; 22. Havana, Sept. 1, 1728. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-16; 25. Havana, Jan. 14, 1729. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

García Faxardo, ———. Born at Villa de Frexenal de la Sierra, Spain. Received the habit at San Martín de Trebejo and became a member of the Province of San Miguel. He left his Convent of Nuestra Señora de Los Angeles de Calomea in order to sail for Florida with Fray Francisco Martínez and companions in 1658.

ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. LT.
AGI. 54-5-20; 74. Spain, May 9, 1658. FSHSph.
SMG, 275.

García Torrecilla, ————. A donado who received permission to accompany Fray Estevan de la Vega from Spain to Florida in 1739.

AGI. 58-1-25; 76. Buen Retiro, Oct. 21, 1739. FSHSph.

Garçon de los Cobos, Miguel. Indian missionary in Apalache prior to and during 1657. He held the title **padre de provincia.**

ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. LT.
EsC. *leg.* 115; 18. 1657. FSHSph.

Garnua, Francisco. Born about 1613, in Spain. Was a member of the Province of Los Angeles and sailed for Florida under Fray Juan Gómez de Palma in 1640.

AGI. 53-2-12. Spain, March 2, 1640. FSHSph.

Girado, Antonio. Born about 1722, in the Canary Islands. He received the habit at Canarias in the same islands, in 1738. He was a member of the Province of San Diego and of the community of Orotoba. He held the title of **lector jubilado.** In 1769, he joined Fray Juan Jacinto Acebedo and eleven others to go to the Province of Santa Elena.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 16. Madrid, June 30, 1769. FSHSph.

Godino, Antonio del Espíritu Santo. Came to Florida as a secular priest about 1603, and at St. Augustine was vicar for the bishop of Santiago de Cuba. In 1606, he joined the Franciscan Order at St. Augustine where he made his novitiate. In 1609, he was at St. Augustine and in 1616, he was stationed at the Indian mission of Santa Clara de Petique (probably Tupiqui), Georgia. Before entering the Order, he was known as Manuel Godino.

AGI. 54-5-17. St. Augustine, Apr. 16, 1609. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-17. Florida, May, 1616. FSHSph.
FCF, 204, 213, 219, 235, 248.

Godoy, Luís de. Born about 1597, in Spain. Was a member of the Province of Concepción and held the office of preacher. He enlisted for the Florida missions under Fray Alonso Pesquera in 1626.

AGI. 53-2-11. Spain. [1625?] FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68.

Goicochea, Francisco. Born about 1679. In 1713, he was definitor at St. Augustine, and in 1736, was in charge of the Poor Clares of Havana. Held the title of **predicador jubilado.**

AGI. 58-2-16; 2. Florida, Sept. 28, 1713. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 5. St. Augustine, Sept. 8, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Gómez, ———. One of the group of friars who left Spain for Florida in 1587 under Fray Alonso de Reinoso.

AIA, XXVIII (1927), 49.
MF, 57.
FCF, 53.

Gómez, Bartolomé. Definitor of the Province of Santa Elena in

1617. In January of that year he was at St. Augustine.

RH2, 41-44.

Gómez, Cristóbal. Born about 1710, probably in Cuba. In 1736, he was a **corista** in Sancti Spíritus, Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Gómez, Francisco. Born about 1697, at Ribera, Estremadura, Spain. Held the office of preacher. He left the Colegio de la Biempanada, near Placencia, November 8, 1730, in order to sail for Florida under Fray Antonio de Escobar in 1731. In the Chapter of 1735, he was elected guardian and conventual preacher of Pensacola, Florida. In April, 1738, he was at Pocatalaca, Florida, with Fray Pedro de León, and in June of the same year was assistant to Fray Antonio de Navarro at Nuestra Señora de Guadalupe de Tolomato, Florida. In 1749, he was commissary provincial for the region of Florida in behalf of Fray Silvestre Ruiz, the provincial. In December, 1752, he was at St. Augustine.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 11. Seville, 1731. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 45. Vera Cruz, Apr. 24, 1738. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 46. St. Augustine, June 4, 1738. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-36; 56. Febr. 25, 1739. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.
EE.

Gómez, Juan. Born about 1663, in the Archdiocese of Seville, Spain. He was one of the group who sailed for Florida under Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda in 1690.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 6. 1690. FSHSph.

Gómez de Palma, Juan. Came to Florida about 1609. In the following year he was at the **doctrina** of San Martín de Ayacatu, Florida. Was guardian at St. Augustine in the years 1630, 1631, 1644, 1645. Was procurator general of the Province of Santa Elena in the years 1638-1641. In 1640, he was in Spain, and in the same year sailed with eight friars for Florida. In 1657, he was at Havana, having spent forty-six years in Florida as missionary. Whether Fray Juan Gómez de Engraba, who was at St. Augustine in the years 1624, 1635 and 1636, was the same person as above, is not certain.

AGI. 53-1-6; 49. Madrid, May 19, 1638. FSHSph.
AGI. 53-2-12. March 2, 1640. FSHSph.
AGI. 2-2-245/2; 19. Madrid, Aug. 8, 1640. FSHSph.
AGI. 2-2-245/2; 20. Madrid, Sept. 4, 1640. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-10; 73. Havana, March 13, 1657. FSHSph.
EE.
RH2, 46.
CCCD, 163.
FCF, 235.
FH (1914), 143.

Gonzales, Antonio. Born about 1671, at Villa de Colunga, in the Diocese of Oviedo, Spain. Was a member of the Province of Santiago. He left Zamora, February 16, and arrived at Seville, March 21, 1696, to go to Florida with Fray Feliciano López and companions.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 7. Seville, 1696. FSHSph.

Gonzales, Francisco. Born about 1682. Held the offices of preacher and definitor. In the Chapter of 1735, he was named superior of the Convent of San Antonio de Guanabacoa, Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Gonzales, Joseph. In the Chapter of 1735, he was named **vicario de**

coro for the Convent of the Immaculate Conception at Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.

Gonzales, Joseph. Born about 1693. In the Chapter of 1735, he was elected guardian of San Luís de Hinataphuni, Florida. In the following year he was in Havana. He held the title of preacher general.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Gonzales, Gerónimo. Born about 1688, at Brenes, in the Archdiocese of Seville, Spain. He held the office of preacher and sailed for Florida with Fray Blas Pulido and companions in 1722. He arrived at St. Augustine in the same year.

AGI. 58-1-29; 42. St. Augustine, Nov. 10, 1722. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

Gonzales, Sebastián. Born about 1718, probably in Cuba. In 1736, he was a **corista** in Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

González, Diego. Prior to 1690, he was missionary at San Luís, Florida, and in August, 1690, was guardian and preacher at Ayubali, in Apalache.

AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.

González, Feliz. Born about 1743, at Cuellar, in the Diocese of Segovia, Spain. He received the habit at Valladolid, in the Province of Concepción in 1761. In 1769, he left his convent of Soria to sail for the Province of Santa Elena under Fray Juan Jacinto Acebedo. He held the office of preacher. Was commissary provincial in 1788, and presided at the Chapter held at Havana, June 27, 1789. In 1793, Father González became an associate founder of the Patriotic Society and a member of the Board of Education. In the latter capacity he was commissioned to form a new plan for school organization in Havana.

45-2-¼; 16. Madrid, June 30, 1769. FSHSph.
EE.
CC, 430.

González, Francisco. Superior of San Antonio de Guanabacoa, Cuba, in 1743.

CC, 443.

González, Francisco Antonio. Belonged to the community of Santa Ana, in Puerto Príncipe, Cuba. His name frequently occurred in the newspapers after 1803, owing to his activity in fighting the so-called liberals.

CC, 435.

González, Melchor. Born about 1660, at Seville, Spain. He was one of the group of friars who enlisted for the Florida missions under Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda in 1690.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 6. 1690. FSHSph.

González, Miguel. Born about 1706. In the Chapter of 1735, he was made preacher and confessor at the Convent of St. Anthony in Guanabacoa, Cuba. Probably he was the same who in the year 1767, held the office of Commissary of the Third Order in Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
CC, 503-504.

Gorjón, Francisco. Born about 1701, at Jérez de los Caballos, in the Diocese of Bádajoz, Spain. Held the office of preacher. He left his convent at Garrovillas, November 5, 1730, to sail for Florida with Fray Antonio de Escobar and companions in 1731.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 11. Seville, 1731. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

Goyoneche, Juan de. Held the title of royal preacher. In 1763, he was a member of the convent at St. Augustine and in the same year left for Havana, when Florida became English territory.

AGI. 87-1-5; 4. Havana, May 8, 1770. FSHSph.

Guadalupe, Juan de. Born about 1581, in Spain. Was a member of the Province of Los Angeles. He came to Florida in 1605 under Fray Bartolomé Romero. He was immediately sent to Guale to aid in the rebuilding of the Christian settlements destroyed in the Guale Revolt of 1597. In 1609, he was guardian of the Convent of St. Catherine, on Guale or St. Catherine Island, Georgia. In 1616, he was still in the Florida missions probably at the same place.

AGI. 54-5-17. Florida, Febr.-March, 1609. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-17. Florida, May, 1616. FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 87.
MF, 100.
RH1, 105, 106, 107.
FCF, 184, 186, 233, 234.

Guarta, Francisco de. Born about 1644, at Medina de Rioseco, in the Diocese of Palencia, Spain. Held the office of preacher. He left Cádiz, July 12, 1678, to sail for Florida under Fray Alonso del Moral.

AGI. 54-5-20; 114. Jan. 19, 1682. FSHSph.

Guerrero, Juan. Came to Florida as a missionary about 1648, and remained there until 1662. He had held the office of guardian for three terms. Because of his poor health, and the old age of his parents, who lived in Antecuera, Spain, he asked to return to his native land. Permission was given to him, valid for three years.

AGI. 54-1-21; 12. Spain, August, 1662. FSHSph.

Guerrero, Miguel. Born about 1672, at Cabezuela, in the Diocese of Palencia, Spain. Became a member of the Province of Santiago. He left Salamanca, February 11, 1696, and arrived at Seville, March 24, 1696, in order to go to Florida under Fray Feliciano López.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 7. Seville, 1696. FSHSph.

Gutiérrez, Francisco. Born about 1697, at Algarrovillas, in the Diocese of Çarça, Spain. He left Spain for Florida in 1722, under Fray Blas Pulido. Between 1722 and 1728, he was active in the Yamassee, Timucuan, Apalache, and Jororo mission fields of Florida. In 1728, he became ill and petitioned to return to his home province of San Miguel in Estremadura, Spain. Permission was granted by a **cédula** of Nov. 1, 1730. He passed on to Havana where during a nine months stay, he recuperated. Finally, he returned to Spain where he remained at least until 1732, when he asked to return to Florida. By the Chapter of 1735, he was made guardian of the Convent of Nuestra Señora del Consuelo, in Trinidad, Cuba. He held the office of preacher.

AGI. 58-1-29; 42. St. Augustine, Nov. 10, 1722. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 40. Madrid, Oct. 25, 1732. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

Gutiérrez, Miguel. Born about 1612, in Spain. Became a member of the Province of San Miguel. In 1640, he sailed for Florida under Fray Juan Gómez de Palma.

AGI. 53-2-12. Spain, March 2, 1640. FSHSph.

Gutiérrez, Pedro. Went to Sábacola, Florida, in 1681. Was mission-

ary at Santa Cruz de Sábacola, at the confluence of the Chattahoochee and Flint Rivers.

STG, 47.
SMG, 173.

Gutiérrez de Vera, Francisco. Born about 1648, at Garachico, in the Diocese of the Canaries. He left Cádiz, July 12, 1678, to sail for Florida under Fray Alonso del Moral. Held the office of preacher and later the title of **predicador jubilado,** and the office of definitor. In 1687, he was in Havana. In 1692, Father Gutiérrez was secretary to the visitor general, Fray Pedro Taybo. In 1699, he was guardian at St. Augustine and in the same year went to Spain by order of the king.

AGI. 54-5-20; 114. Jan. 19, 1682. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-3-2; 14. Havana, Oct. 10, 1699. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-27; 28. St. Augustine, Nov. 15, 1701. FSHSph.
HCI, 141.

Gutiérrez Tinoco, Joseph. Born about 1678. Was definitor prior to 1736. In that year he held the title of **predicador jubilado** and was a member of the Hospice of San Isidro in Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Guzmán, Francisco. Born about 1724, at Orotoba, in the Canaries. He received the habit at Garachico, in the Province of San Diego, in 1742. In 1769, he left his convent in Puerto Santa Cruz to accompany Fray Juan Jacinto Acebedo and eleven others to the Province of Santa Elena de la Florida. He had been a lector of theology.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 16. Madrid, June 30, 1769. FSHSph.

H

Habarro, Antonio. Born about 1694. In 1736, he was preacher and definitor at St. Augustine.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Haze (Haçe), Pedro de. In 1690 he went to Sábacola, Florida, as assistant to Fray Matheo de Argüelles, to learn the Indian language.

AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.
SMG, 273.

Heredia, Gabriel de. Born about 1713. In 1736, he was stationed in Havana. He was a lay-brother.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Hernández, Juan Antonio. Born about 1717. In 1736, he was a **corista** at Havana. He is probably the same friar who prior to 1754 was in charge of the parochial church in St. Augustine.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
CCCD, 474.

Hernández, Juan Joseph. Born about 1712. By the Chapter of 1735, he was named professor of grammar at the Convent of the Immaculate Conception in Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Hernández de Santiago, Gregorio. Born about 1711, probably in Cuba. In the Chapter of 1735, he was declared a preacher and confessor, and was appointed lector of arts at the Convent of the Holy Cross in Sancti Spíritus, Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Herrera, Antonio de. Born about 1711, probably in Cuba. In 1736, he was stationed at Bayamo, Cuba, having been ordained to the priesthood.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Herrera, Joseph de. Born in Spain. He received the habit in the Province of Santa Elena, either in Florida or in Cuba, about 1672. In 1682, he asked for permission to go to Seville, Spain, where his aged parents lived. Permission was granted.

AGI. 58-1-21; 334. San Lorenzo del Real. Oct. 21, 1682. FSHSph.

Herrera, Luís de. Born about 1665, at Carmona, Spain. Became a member of the Province of Andalucía. He left his convent of Ronda, March 4, and arrived at Seville, March 8, 1689, to go to Florida under Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda in 1690.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 6. 1690. FSHSph.

Herriera, Pedro. Definitor of the Province of Santa Elena prior to 1735.

AGI. 58-2-17; 5. St. Augustine, Sept. 8, 1735. FSHSph.

Heuelino, Francisco. Born about 1644, at Santiago, in Galicia, Spain. He left Cádiz for Florida, July 12, 1678, under Fray Alonso del Moral. Held the office of preacher.

AGI. 54-5-20; 114. Jan. 19, 1682. FSHSph.

Hinestrosa, Juan de. Native of Havana, Cuba. Became provincial of the Province of Santa Elena, which office he held in 1644. In that year the cabildo of Havana informed the king concerning his virtues and learning and petitioned that he be made bishop of the island.

CC, 427, 473.

Hita, Antonio de. Born about 1693. Was a missionary at St. Augustine in 1722, and doctrinero of Tama in 1723. In the Chapter of 1735, he was named one of the lectors of Indian languages, his special field being that of the Apalache tongue.

AGI. 58-1-29; 42. St. Augustine, Nov. 10, 1722. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-16; 8. St. Augustine, March 8, 1723. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Hita (Ytta), Marcos de. Born about 1690. In the Chapter of 1736, he was made Director of Tertiaries at Pensacola, Florida.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Hita Salazar, Joseph de. Born at St. Augustine, Florida, about 1691. Stationed at San Marcos de Apalache prior to 1723, and in that year was doctrinero at San Buenaventura de Palica among the Mocama nation. He held the same office in 1727. By the Chapter of 1735, he was elected guardian of San Antonio de la Tama and was appointed as one of the lectors of the Timucuan Indian language. In 1738 he was doctrinero at San Juan del Puerto de Palica in the Chiluque nation for which language he was also lector. He enjoyed the titles of predicador general and predicador jubilado.

AGI. 58-2-16; 8. St. Augustine, March 8, 1723. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-16; 22. Havana, Sept. 1, 1728. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-16; 46. St. Augustine, June 4, 1738. FSHSph.

Hoaliso, Manuel de. At Pensacola, Florida, prior to 1719. He also attended to the chapel on Santa Rosa Island near Pensacola.

FH (1914), 401.
CCCD, 466.

Hojeda, ———. One of the friars who sailed from Spain for Florida in 1587 under Fray Alonso de Reinoso.

AIA, XXVIII (1927), 49.
MF, 100.
FCF, 53.

Horruitiner, Rodrigo Joseph. Born about 1682. In 1719, he was in Spain to obtain religious for Florida. As superior of nine missionaries, he left Spain for Florida. In the Chapter of 1735, he was appointed **vicarius monialium** of the monastery of St. Clare in Havana. He held the titles of **lector jubilado** and ex-definitor.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 8. Seville, 1719. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739.

Hunes, Gregorio. Born about 1710, probably in Cuba. In 1736, he was stationed at Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Hurtado, Francisco. Held the office of preacher at Havana in 1620.

CC, 479.

Hurtado de Mendoza, Miguel. Born about 1710, probably in Cuba. In the Chapter of 1735, he was appointed lector of grammar at the Convent of the Holy Cross at Sancti Spíritus, Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

I

Ibáñez, Pedro. Born about 1694, at Villa de Sauzedilla, in the Diocese of Placencia, Spain. He joined the Province of San Miguel and was a member of the Convent of San Francisco de la Villa de Cazeres. He sailed for Florida under Fray Blas Pulido in 1722.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 9. Cádiz, Jan. 16, 1722. FSHSph.

Izquierdo, Juan. Born about 1642, at Málaga, Spain. Held the office of preacher. He left Cádiz, July 12, 1678, under Fray Alonso del Moral for the Florida missions.

AGI. 54-5-20; 114. Jan. 19, 1682. FSHSph.

J

Jaen, Miguel de. Born about 1711, probably in Cuba. In 1736, he was located at Santiago de Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Jesús, Francisco de. Born about 1701. Was a lay-brother of the Province of Santa Elena stationed at Sancti Spíritus, Cuba, in 1736.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Jesús, Francisco Alonso de. Born about 1585, in Spain. In 1612 or 1613, he sailed for Florida. Held the office of lector of theology. In 1616, he was definitor of the Province of Santa Elena. In 1631, he was in Spain and in that year took a group of friars to Florida. On May 14, 1635, he conducted a second group of missionaries to Florida. On both occasions he was **custodio** of the Province of Santa Elena.

AGI. 53-2-12. Spain, March 27, 1631. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-10; 40. St. Augustine, Febr. 27, 1635. FSHSph.
AIA. XXVIII (1927), 67-69.
EE.
RH1, 125.
RH2, 40-44.
CCCD, 163.
FCF, 248, 261.
SMG, 202.

Jesús, Francisco Antonio de. Born about 1671, at Balota, in the Diocese of Oviedo, Spain. He belonged to the Province of Santiago. As a **corista** he left his convent at Zamora, February 16, and arrived at Seville, March 21, 1696, to go to Florida under Fray Feliciano Ló-

pez. With Father López and two others, he went among the Carlos Indians of southern Florida, but the friars were unwelcome and were expelled after some days. They experienced unspeakable hardships and after eighty days succeeded in reaching Havana. In 1700, Fray Francisco Antonio asked to return to Spain because of his sufferings. Though the king was rather insistent that missionaries serve their ten years, he made an exception in this case because of the extraordinary circumstances.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 7. Seville, 1696. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-20; 152. [Havana?] May 19, 1700. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-23; 110. Madrid, Aug. 21, 1701. FSHSph.
FH (1914), 224.

Jesús, Juan de. Born about 1694. He was a lay-brother stationed at St. Augustine in 1736.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Jesús, Manuel de. Born about 1711, probably in Cuba. In 1736, he was a lay-brother in Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Jiménez, Francisco. Was in Cuba in 1574. He applied to the real audiencia of Santo Domingo for aid in the establishment of a Franciscan foundation in Havana.

CC, 422, 488.

Jiménez, Francisco. Born about 1586, in Spain. Held the office of preacher. In 1626, he went to Florida under Fray Alonso Pesquera. Was from the Province of Concepción.

AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68.
AGI. 53-2-11. Spain. [1625?] FSHSph.

———, Joseph Eligio. Born about 1705. In 1736, he was conventual preacher at Santiago de Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

———, Joseph Laçaro. Priest and confessor of the Province of Aragon, Spain. In 1630, he volunteered for the Florida missions, but because of the fact that there were no vacancies in the field at the time, permission to go was deferred until such vacancy should occur.

AGI. 53-2-12. Spain, June 7, 1630. FSHSph.

———, Juan Basilio. Born about 1712, probably in Cuba. In the Chapter of 1735, he was named lector of arts at the Convent of the Immaculate Conception at Santiago de Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

———, Juan Crisóstomo. Definitor of the Province of Santa Elena in the years 1685, 1686, and 1693. In 1688, he was guardian of the convent at St. Augustine and commissary provincial. It is not certain whether he is identical with Fray Juan Crisóstomo de Tejeda who in 1735 is mentioned as lector of moral theology at the convent of the Holy Cross at Sancti Spíritus, Cuba.

AGI. 54-5-12; 29. St. Augustine, Aug. 17, 1685. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-12; 35. St. Augustine, March 20, 1686. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-12; 64. St. Augustine, Apr. 15, 1686. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-20; 134. St. Augustine, Dec. 5, 1693. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.

———, Juan Crisóstomo. Born about 1660, in Florida. He was a lay-brother who later went to Spain and who again returned to Florida under Fray Alonso del Moral, leaving Cádiz, July 12, 1678.

AGI. 54-5-20; 114. Jan. 19, 1682. FSHSph.

————, Juan Isidro. Born about 1737 at Sax, in the Diocese of Cartagena, in the kingdom of Murcia, Spain. He received the habit in the Convent of Santa Catalina de Murcia in 1756. In 1769, he joined the group of friars bound for the Province of Santa Elena under the leadership of Fray Juan Jacinto Acebedo.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 16. Madrid, June 30, 1769. FSHSph.

————, Juan Lorenzo. Born about 1660, at Marchena, Spain. Entered the Franciscan Order in 1675, and became a member of the Province of Andalucía. Held the office of preacher and enlisted for Florida under Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda in 1689.

AGI. 54-5-20; 125. Madrid, Dec. 2, 1689. FSHSph.

————, Juan Miguel. Born about 1653, at Carrion de los Condes, in the Diocese of Palencia, Spain. He left Cádiz for Florida, July 12, 1678, under Fray Alonso del Moral. He arrived in Cuba and when he was being taken to Florida by his provincial, Fray Juan de Carmenatis in 1693, he escaped with two fellow friars. When apprehended in Cuba together with Fray Alonso de Estrada, he was put aboard ship for Spain but succeeded in escaping a second time. No further details are reported.

AGI. 54-5-20; 114. Jan. 19, 1682. FSHSph.

AGI. 54-5-20; 136. Havana, Febr. 23, 1695. FSHSph.

AGI. 41-5-54/29; 1. Madrid, Jan. 28, 1696. FSHSph.

————, Juan Tomás. The first guardian of the convent of San Antonio de Guanabacoa, in Cuba, early in the eighteenth century.

CC, 442.

L

Laipita, Pedro. Born about 1732, at Berriz, in the Diocese of Calahorra, Cantabria, Spain. He joined the Province of Cantabria and received the habit in the Convent of San Francisco, in Bilbao, in 1750. In 1769, he left his convent of Bilbao to join Fray Juan Jacinto and eleven others for the apostolic labors in the Province of Santa Elena. However, before leaving Spain, he changed his mind and volunteered for the Franciscan missions in Piritu, New Granada, South America.

AGI. 54-2-¼; 16. Madrid, June 30, 1769. FSHSph.

Lara, León de. Born about 1663, at Villa Nueva de Ariscal, in the priorate of Santiago, Spain. He joined the Franciscan Order in the Province of Andalucía and was a member of the community of San Francisco de Ecija. He left Ecija, April 12, and arrived at Seville, April 16, 1689, in order to sail for Florida under Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda in 1690. He held the office of preacher. In 1690, in Florida, he received his first assignment as assistant to Fray Francisco Rojas at the doctrina of San Pedro. In the year 1713, he was definitor of the province and prior to 1718, was doctrinero in the Jorroro missions south of St. Augustine. On January 2, 1718, he was appointed chaplain to the soldiers in the garrison of San Marcos de Apalache, Florida. In the same year he held the title of predicador general jubilado.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 6. 1690. FSHSph.

AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-16; 2. St. Augustine, Sept. 28, 1713. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-1-30; 71. St. Augustine, Jan. 28, 1718. FSHSph.

SMG, 273.

Laso de la Vega y Canzino, Juan. Born at Carmona, Spain. Entered the Franciscan Order, became provincial of the Province of Andalucía, definitor general, theologian of the Royal Junta of the Immaculate Conception, and qualificator of the Holy Office. On April 30, 1732,

he was consecrated Bishop of Cuba, at Seville, Spain. He sailed for his diocese in July and arrived at Santiago de Cuba, September 1, 1732. After performing his episcopal functions there, he went on to Havana, which at that time was the residence of the bishop of the island. For twenty years he ruled the diocese with zeal and virtue, loved by the people and the clergy. He visited all parts of his diocese and instituted many reforms. Under him the new house and Church of St. Francis in Havana was completed. This was dedicated in 1738. He died August 19, 1752, and was buried in the Church of St. Francis. In 1842, when the Franciscans left Havana and retired to Guanabacoa, they took with them the illustrious remains of Bishop de la Vega, and on January 9, 1842, interred them in the Church of St. Anthony, in Guanabacoa.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
CC, 445, 469-470, 490, 496, 507.
CSC, 50-53.

Lasso, Martín. Mentioned as being of the Province of Florida as early as 1657. In 1666, he was provincial of the Province of Santa Elena. In the years 1685 and 1686, he held the title **padre de provincia.**

ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. LT.
AGI. 54-5-18; 66. St. Augustine, Sept. 15, 1666. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-12; 29. St. Augustine, Aug. 17, 1685. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-12; 35. St. Augustine, March 20, 1686. FSHSph.

Lastra Diez, Pedro da la. Born about 1647, in Spain. On May 6, 1673, he left his Convent of San Antonio de Vitoria, and arrived at Seville, June 8, to go to Florida with Fray Juan Moreno and companions. In the following year he was stationed at San Felipe, six leagues from Guadalquini, Georgia. In 1688, he was missionary at Santa Catalina and in 1712, at Nombre de Dios. In the last mentioned year he was likewise definitor of the Province of Santa Elena.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 4. Seville, 1673. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-26; 38. St. Augustine, Aug. 24, 1675. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-13; 42. 1692. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-28; 105. St. Augustine, July 17, 1712. FSHSph.
CCCD, 170.
FH (1914), 183.

Legarda, Francisco. Born about 1640, in Spain. He left his Convent of Nuestra Señora de Aranzazu, May 9, 1673, and arrived at Seville, June 23, in order to sail for Florida with Fray Juan Moreno and companions.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 4. Seville, 1673. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-21; 110. Madrid, Oct. 24, 1673. FSHSph.

Lema, Francisco de. Born about 1642, at Coruña, Spain. He left Cádiz, July 12, 1678, to sail to Florida under Fray Alonso del Moral. He was a member of the Province of Santiago and held the office of preacher. In 1687, he was sent to Havana, Cuba. In 1688, being in bad health, he asked to return to Spain for a period of three or four years. Permission was not given.

AGI. 54-5-20; 114. Jan. 19, 1682. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-21; 417. Buen Retiro, May 7, 1686. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-13; 42. 1692. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-13; 36. St. Augustine, Apr. 18, 1692. FSHSph.

León, Diego de. Born about 1646, at Arcos de la Frontera, Spain. He became a member of the Province of Andalucía and of the community of San Francisco in Seville. He was one of the group who sailed to Florida under Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda in 1690. Because of his somewhat advanced age, the fear was entertained that he would find it rather difficult to learn the Indian languages of Florida, so the

governor permitted him to be sent to Havana in the capacity of confessor.

AGI. 54-5-20; 125. Madrid, Dec. 2, 1689. FSHSph.
AGI. 45-2-¼; 6. 1690. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.

León, Francisco de. Born about 1665, at Estepa, Spain. He sailed for Florida in 1690 with Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda and companions. In that same year he was sent as assistant to Fray Salvador Bueno at Mission San Salvador de Mayaca, Florida. In 1707, he was at Mission Santa María de Guale, Georgia.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 6. 1690. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-28; 21. St. Augustine, Nov. 12, 1707. FSHSph.
SMG, 272.

León, Juan de. Born about 1708. In 1736, he was a lay-brother stationed at St. Augustine.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

León, Lucas de. Born about 1717, probably in Florida. In 1736, he was a corista at St. Augustine.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

León, Manuel de. In the Chapter of 1735, he was named lector of moral theology for the convent at St. Augustine. In 1736, he was in Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

León, Pedro de. Stationed at St. Augustine in 1722.

AGI. 58-1-29; 42. St. Augustine, Nov. 10, 1722. FSHSph.

León, Pedro de. Born about 1702, at Castelblanco, in the Archdiocese of Seville, Spain. He left his convent of Seville, February 20, 1730, for Cádiz, whence he sailed for Florida in 1731 under Fray Antonio de Escobar. In 1738, he was missionary in the town of Pocotalaca, Florida.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 11. Seville, 1731. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 45. Vera Cruz, Apr. 24, 1738. FSHSph.

León Cordero, Pedro de. Born about 1700. Came to Florida in 1722 or 1723. Prior to 1735, he served as chaplain at the Fort of San Marcos de Apalache, and six Indian villages in the vicinity. In 1735, he was guardian of San Antonio de la Tama. By the Chapter of 1735, he was appointed lector of grammar and conventual preacher for the hospice of Villa Clara in Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17; 3. St. Augustine, March 8, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

León Primo de Rivera, Pedro de. Born about 1707. In the Chapter of 1735, he was continued in his office as preacher at the Convent of the Immaculate Conception at Santiago de Cuba, and was named master of novices.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Leyba, Miguel de. Lector of theology at the Convent of the Immaculate Conception in Havana at the end of the 17th or the beginning of the 18th century.

CC, 427-428.

Linares, Manuel. One of the conventual preachers of Cuba in 1775.

CC, 480.

Llerena, Gabriel. Born about 1701, in Florida or Cuba. In 1738, he was missionary in the town of Nombre de Dios Chiquito, a league distant from St. Augustine, Florida.

AGI. 58-1-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 45. Vera Cruz, Apr. 24, 1738. FSHSph.

Loçano, Agustín. Born about 1628, at Hornachuelos, Spain. Became a lay-brother in the Province of Los Angeles and sailed for Florida under Fray Francisco Martínez in 1658.

AGI. 54-5-20; 74. Spain, May 9, 1658. FSHSph.
ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. LT. SMG, 275.

López, Antonio. Guardian at St. Augustine in 1647.

EE.

López, Antonio. Born about 1706. Held the office of preacher at Havana in 1736.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

López, Baltasar. A member of the Province of Burgos, Spain. He came to Florida in 1587 with Fray Alonso de Reinoso. In all probability he was sent immediately to what is now Cumberland Island, Georgia, to establish the Timucuan mission of San Pedro. Already in June, 1588, he had made considerable headway in introducing Christianity. Father López won over the chief, Don Juan, who ever afterward remained a loyal friend as well as an exemplary Christian. During the Guale Revolt of 1597, San Pedro and its Indians remained faithful to the padres and repelled the Guale attackers from the island. At the time Father López was fifty leagues in the interior opening up a new mission field. However, he was recalled to St. Augustine, because of the dearth of priests consequent upon the massacre. At other times Father López made various journeys into Ybi, Potano, and Timucua, to the south and east of Cumberland Island in north central and northeastern Florida. He knew the Timucuan language very well and spent practically all his years as missionary among the Timucuans. Being ill in 1599, he was permitted to go to New Spain. Upon his return to Florida after a short while, he became ill a second time, and in 1601, left San Pedro for St. Augustine where he was confined to bed. By 1603, he had again returned to his mission. He built a new church there which was dedicated March 10, 1603, in the presence of Governor Canzo. Shortly after, his name disappears from the records. The time and place of his death are not mentioned. He was one of Florida's earliest and most valuable missionaries.

AGI. 54-5-9; 41. St. Augustine, June 25, 1601. FSHSph.
AIA, I (1914), 355-368.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 49.
MF, 48, 57, 61, 71, 83.
RH1, 52, 81, 91.
RH2, 10-13, 26-32.
FCC2, 497.
CCCD, 152, 153, 157.
EFF, 4, 10, 12, 16.
FH (1914), 24.
GHQ, 177, 180, 181, 182.
FCF, 53, 55, 56, 58, 66, 69, 87, 104, 122, 131, 133, 135, 146, 151, 160, 161, 162, 163.
RF, 343.
SMG, 6, 18, 71, 122, 127, 128, 132-134, 146, 191, 250, 258, 261.
STG, 14.

López, Bernardino. Born about 1708. In 1736, he was a lay-brother in Trinidad, Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

López, Feliciano. Born about 1649, at Valdeburon, in the Diocese of León, Spain. He left Cádiz, July 12, 1678, for Florida under the commissary, Fray Alonso del Moral. Through the years 1688 and 1690, he was missionary at San Matheo

de Folapatafi, Florida, and was considered the best linguist in the territory. He was in Spain from 1693 to 1696 in which latter year he took a group of missionaries to Florida. Together with Fray Francisco Antonio de Jesús and two others he began mission work among the Carlos Indians of southern Florida, setting sail from Havana, September 11, 1697. However, the missionaries were expelled by the Indians and after eighty days of terrible sufferings, the friars succeeded in reaching Havana.

AGI. 54-5-20; 114. Jan. 19, 1682. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-6; 14. Spain, Sept. 12, 1688. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-14; 42. 1692. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-22; 277. Madrid, Sept. 12, 1693. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-20; 152. [Havana?], May 15, 1700. FSHSph.
CCCD, 456-457.
FH (1914), 223-224.
SMG, 197, 272.

López, Francisco. In 1642, as procurator general of the Province of Santa Elena, he was in Spain where he received permission to take sixteen missionaries to Florida.

AGI. 54-5-20; 39. Spain, July 21, 1642. FSHSph.

López, Juan. A lay-brother, a member of the community of St. Augustine, Florida in 1763. In that year he passed over to Cuba with the remaining Franciscans of the convent.

AGI. 86-6-6; 43 [Havana?], July 20, 1764. Mn. Santo Domingo, 2660. FSHSph.
AGI. 87-1-5; 4. Havana, May 8, 1770. FSHSph.

López, Lorenzo. Born about 1710. He was a lay-brother at Havana in 1736.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

López Anguiano, Carlos. In St. Augustine from 1645 to 1647.

EE.

López de Toledo, Antonio. In St. Augustine in 1722.

AGI. 58-1-29; 42. St. Augustine, Nov. 10, 1722. FSHSph.

López de Toledo, Joseph. Stationed at St. Augustine between 1722 and 1724. Held the office of definitor of the Province of Santa Elena in 1723 and 1724. In the years 1723 and 1727, he was **doctrinero** at the mission of San Antonio de la Costa, Florida.

AGI. 58-1-29; 42. St. Augustine, Nov. 10, 1722. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 8. St. Augustine, March 8, 1723. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 22. Havana, Sept. 1, 1728. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 25. Havana, Jan. 14, 1729. FSHSph.

Loria, Antonio de. In St. Augustine, March, 1650.

EE.

Lozano, Domingo. Born about 1664, at Arcos de la Frontera, Spain. In 1690, he accompanied Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda and companions to Florida.

AGI. 45-2-½; 6. 1690. FSHSph.

————, Lucas Rafael. Guardian of the Convent of Santa Ana del Puerto Príncipe sometime after 1735.

CC, 434.

Lull, Miguel. In Guanabacoa, Cuba, about 1806.

CC, 443.

Luna, Pedro de. Member of the Province of Granada, Spain. He sailed for Florida about 1648. In 1674 and 1675, he was missionary at Guadalquini, Georgia. In 1681, he went to Spain to vote in the General Chapter. From 1687 to 1692, he was provincial of the Province of Santa Elena. In the course of

his many years of service he also held the offices and honors of missionary, **predicador jubilado**, commissary provincial, and commissary of the Holy Office of the Inquisition. In 1694, he was given permission to return to his Province of Granada. He died prior to 1699, probably at St. Augustine, Florida.

AGI. 58-1-26; 38. St. Augustine, Aug. 24, 1675. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-12; 118. St. Augustine, June 13, 1690. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-13; 14. St. Augustine, May 8, 1691. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-13; 42. 1692. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-20; 134. St. Augustine, Dec. 5, 1693. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-22; 312. Madrid, Apr. 5, 1694. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-3-2; 14. Havana, Oct. 10, 1699. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-27; 28. St. Augustine, Nov. 15, 1701.
CCCD, 170.
FH (1914), 183.
SMG, 193, 197, 198.
STG, 55.

M

Macias, Mateo. Born about 1714, probably in Cuba. In 1736 he was a **corista** in Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Madriz, Gabriel de la. Left Segovia, Spain, for Florida about 1651. After spending thirty years as Indian missionary in Florida he set out for Spain as **pro-ministro** to vote in the General Chapter of Toledo, which was set for May, 1682. Because of an unfavorable sea, however, he was carried to Cartagena, Venezuela, whence he voyaged to Havana. Becoming ill there in 1682, he asked permission to return to Spain. Permission was granted.

AGI. 58-1-21; 342. San Lorenzo el Real. Oct. 21, 1682. FSHSph.

Maldonado, Alonso. Born about 1630, at Benalcazar, Spain. He received the habit at Alcoçer and was a member of the Province of Los Angeles. He held the office of preacher. In 1658, he left his convent of Alcoçer and went to Florida with Fray Francisco Martínez and companions.

AGI. 54-5-20; 74. Spain, May 9, 1658. FSHSph.
ASD, Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. LT. SMG, 275.

Maldonado, Joseph. Born about 1709, at Villamañana, in the Diocese of León, Spain. Was a member of the Province of Concepción. He left his convent of Valladolid, April 11, and arrived at Cádiz, April 30, 1737, to sail to Florida under Fray Juan de la Rosa. He sailed October 19, 1737. He became guardian of the convent in St. Augustine and held that position when Florida became English territory in 1763. In that year he left Florida for Havana. In 1772 he was provincial.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 12. Cádiz, Oct. 3, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.
AGI. 87-1-5; 4. Havana, May 8, 1770. FSHSph.
CSC, 179-180.

Malero, Antonio. Born about 1650, at Martos, in the Diocese of Jaen, Spain. He left Cádiz, July 12, 1678, for Florida under Fray Alonso del Moral.

AGI. 54-5-20; 114. Jan. 19, 1682. FSHSph.

Manzano, Juan. Came to Florida in 1587 under Fray Alonso de Reinoso.

AIA, XXVIII (1927), 49.
MF, 57.
FCF, 53, 56.

Manzon Paredes, Juan. Both in 1753 and 1757, was **cura interino** at St. Augustine.

EE.

Maqueda, Estevan de. Born about 1657, at Carmona, Spain. Became a member of the Province of Andalucía and held the office of preacher. He came as far as Seville in 1689 in order to go to Florida with Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda, but it is not certain that he sailed.

45-2-½; 6. Spain, 1690. FSHSph.

Mardeo, Juan de Dios. Native of Havana. Resided in the Hospital of Villa Clara, Cuba. Began the first public school at Villa Clara and dedicated himself to the instruction of youth without recompense.

CC, 452.

Marino, Ventura. Born about 1692. In 1736, he was a preacher at Puerto Príncipe, Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1727. FSHSph.

Marques Pacheco, Manuel. A member of the community of the convent at St. Augustine, Florida, in 1760 and 1761. In 1763, he was the conventual preacher in that city, when it became English territory. In that same year he departed for Havana, Cuba, and died sometime prior to May 8, 1770.

AGI. 86-6-6; 43. [Havana?], July 20, 1764. Mn. Santo Domingo, 2660. FSHSph.
AGI. 87-1-5; 4. Havana, May 8, 1770. FSHSph.
EE.

Marrero, Miguel. Born about 1702. Held the office of preacher, and in the Chapter of 1735, was appointed vicar of the Convent of Santa María de los Angeles, in Bayamo, Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Marrón, Francisco. Before coming to Florida, Father Marrón saw missionary service in Peru, Guatemala, and Mexico. He was **cura vicario** of the bishop of Cuba, at St. Augustine, at least from July 6, 1594, to the end of 1597. During the time of his superiorship in Florida, he was **custodio** of the friars in the peninsula, and guardian of the convent at St. Augustine. It was during his rule that the Franciscan missions of Georgia were wiped out in the Guale Revolt of 1597. He died at the ripe old age of over a hundred years, having been in the Order a little more than eighty years. Fray Luís Gerónimo de Oré, the visitor general from Peru, was present at his death and attended his obsequies in Cuba about the year 1617.

AIA, XXVIII (1927), 46.
EE.
MF, xvi, 71, 72, 78, 81, 82, 83.
RHI, 24, 91, 92, 97.
RH2, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 13, 16.
CCCD, 152, 153.
EC, 167.
EFF, 11.
FCF, 58, 59, 60, 61, 65, 67, 69, 75, 87, 105, 110, 136, 189, 236, 263.
FH (1913), 321, 355, 356, 392.
MI3, 350.
RF, 343.
SMG, 70, 72, 94, 100, 148.

Martínez, Fernando. Director of the school in Guanabacoa, Cuba, in 1819.

CC, 444.

Martínez, Francisco. Born about 1589, at Carrion de los Condes, Spain. In 1612, he was definitor of the custody of Santa Elena. In 1657, he was in Spain to vote in the General Chapter of Toledo and to take a new group of religious to Florida.

AGI. 54-5-17; 16. St. Augustine, Oct. 16, 1612. FSHSph.
AGI. 45-2-¼; 2. Seville, Jan. 17, 1657. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-20; 74. Spain, May 9, 1658. FSHSph.
AIA, I (1914), 368.

Martínez, Lorenzo. One of the religious gathered for missionary service in Florida by Fray Luís Gerónimo de Oré in 1612. In that year Father Martínez left his convent in Abrojo, Spain, and went to Florida as commissary of twenty religious all bound for the peninsula. They arrived in Florida on the vespers of the Feast of St. James, 1612. In the Chapter held at San Buenaventura de Guadalquini, Georgia, in December, 1616, Father Martínez was elected **custodio** of the Florida province, to vote in the General Chapter to be held in Spain. Having returned to Cuba from Spain, he held the office of preacher in Havana in 1620, and was provincial of the Province of Santa Elena in 1633. In that year together with Fray Pedro du Muñoz who was guardian at St. Augustine, Father Martínez set out to open the new mission field of Apalache in northwestern Florida.

AGI. 54-5-18; 15. St. Augustine, Nov. 5, 1633. FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 67.
MF, xiii, 123, 124, 131, 132, 136.
RH1, 124, 125.
RH2, 40-44.
CC, 479.
FCF, 241, 260, 262.

Martínez, Pedro. Lay-brother of the Province of Aragon, Spain. In 1630, he volunteered for the Florida missions but was given permission to go only in case there was a vacancy.

AGI. 53-2-12. Spain, June 7, 1630. FSHSph.

Martínez, Sebastián. Native of Las Naus del Marques, Spain. Became master of novices in the Convent of Nuestra Señora de los Angeles, in the guardianate of Medina del Rioseco. He sailed for Florida June 6, 1631. In 1657, he was a missionary in Guale and definitor of the Province of Santa Elena. In 1664, at St. Augustine, he held the title **padre de provincia.**

AGI. 53-2-12. Spain, March 27, 1631. FSHSph.
EsC. *leg.* 115; 18. 1657. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-18; 64. St. Augustine, June 16, 1664. FSHSph.
ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. LT.
ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-18; 64. Mn. 233. LT.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68.

Martínez de Robles, Blas. Born about 1632, at Çarça la Mayor, near Alcántara, in Estremadura, Spain. He received the habit in the same city and became a member of the Province of San Miguel. He left his convent of San Francisco de Placencia, in order to sail to Florida with Fray Francisco Martínez and companions in 1658. In all, he spent thirty-four years as missionary in Florida, holding the offices of guardian, secretary of the province, definitor, and provincial. During his provincialship which began in 1680, he maintained seven new Christianities in Florida, namely: San Salvador de Mayaca, San Antonio de Anacape, Jbitanaio, Los Chines, La Tama, Los Chactos, and Sábacola el Grande. In 1674, he was definitor and **cura interino** of the Indian parish in St. Augustine. In 1692, while in St. Augustine, he petitioned the king to allow him to return to Spain "to die in peace and consolation."

AGI. 45-2-½; 2. Seville, Jan. 17, 1657. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-20; 74. Spain, May 9, 1658. FSHSph.
ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. LT.
AGI. 54-5-12; 35. St. Augustine, March 20, 1686. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-13; 42. 1692. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-27; 28. St. Augustine, Nov. 15, 1701. FSHSph.
SMG, 197, 198, 275.

Martínez Tejada Diez de Velasco, Francisco de San Buenaventura. Born at Seville, Spain, in the latter part of the seventeenth century. He entered the Franciscan Order and became a lector of philosophy and theology, and later guardian of the

convent of his native city. In 1736, shortly after his consecration as bishop, he left Spain for his appointment as auxiliary bishop of Santiago de Cuba. As auxiliary bishop he lived at St. Augustine in Florida. He found the city of St. Augustine consisting of 1,509 souls. According to the testimony of the governor, Bishop Tejada's zeal soon brought about a transformation in the religious life of the inhabitants. He conducted a school, which was the only one in Florida. English invaders destroyed the missions in the districts outside the city. Governor James Oglethorpe of Georgia, with 2,000 troops, including savage warriors, and a fleet, laid seige to St. Augustine in 1740. Governor Monteano of Florida refused to surrender and was able to withstand the attack until relief came. During the trying period, when the people were on the verge of starvation, it was Bishop Martínez Tejada who kept up the courage of his suffering flock. Having labored in Florida for ten years, the bishop was transferred to the Diocese of Yucatan in 1745. In 1752, he became bishop of Guadalajara, the largest city in New Spain, after Mexico. In 1759 he visited the entire territory of Texas which was part of his diocese. He died December 20, 1760.

AGI. 58-1-31; 38. Florida, Aug. 27, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-25; 148. Madrid, May 14, 1745. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-25; 150. Spain, Dec. 15, 1745. FSHSph.
CCCD, 469-471, 473, 505-508.
FH (1914), 342-343.

Martorel, Miguel. Born about 1644, in Mallorca, in the Balearic Islands. He joined the Province of Mallorca and on July 12, 1678, sailed from Cádiz for Florida under Fray Alonso del Moral. In 1689, after having spent the intervening years as missionary, he asked to return to Spain. In 1690, he was still in charge of the Indian mission of Ybitachuco, in Apalache, Florida. He held the office of preacher.

AGI. 54-5-20; 124. 1689. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-20; 114. Jan. 19, 1692. FSHSph.
SMG, 273.

Mayllo, Francisco. Born about 1618, at Mogarraz, Spain. Was a member of the Province of San Miguel and received the habit at Hornachos. He left his convent of Hornachos in order to sail to Florida under Fray Francisco Martínez in 1658. He held the office of confessor.

AGI. 54-5-20; 74. Spain, May 9, 1658. FSHSph.
ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. LT.
SMG, 275.

Mayordomo, Roque. Born about 1731, at Priega, in the Diocese of Cuenca, Spain. He received the habit in the friary of Nuestra Señora de la Salceda in the Province of Castile in 1757. In 1769, he left his convent of Sigüenza to accompany Fray Juan Jacinto Acebedo and companions to the Province of Santa Elena. He held the office of preacher. In 1775, he was made commissary visitor of the Third Order in Cuba.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 16. Madrid, June 30, 1769. FSHSph.
CC, 504-505.

Mediaseja, Juan Julián. Born about 1712, probably in Cuba. In 1736 he was a **corista** in Santiago de Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Medina, Bartolomé de. In St. Augustine from January 1633 till 1636.

EE.

Medina, Francisco. Missionary in Apalache in 1677.

EsC. *leg.* 156; XXX. St. Augustine, Nov. 29, 1677. FSHSph.

Medina, Juan de. In 1651, he was vicar provincial of the Province of Santa Elena and in 1657, held the title **padre de provincia.** He was provincial in 1664 and again in 1672 and 1673.

EsC. *leg.* 115; 11. St. Augustine, 1650. FSHSph.
EsC. *leg.* 115; 18. 1657. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-18; 78. St. Augustine, Nov. 12, 1657. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-18; 64. St. Augustine, June 16, 1664. FSHSph.
ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-18; 64. Mn. 233. 1664. LT.
AGI. 54-5-18; 66. St. Augustine, Sept. 15, 1666. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-27; 28. St. Augustine, Nov. 15, 1701. FSHSph.

Medina, Pedro de. Born about 1656, at San Lúcar, Spain. Was a member of the Province of Andalucía and left his convent of Puerto to go to Florida under Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda in 1690.

AGI. 54-5-20; 125. Madrid, Dec. 2, 1689. FSHSph.

Mejia, Alonso. Described as a skilled theologian and held the title of **lector jubilado.** In 1690, he was stationed at Tolomato in Florida.

AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.

Méndez, Melchor. Born about 1676. In 1712 he was superior of the friary in St. Augustine, and definitor of the province of Santa Elena prior to 1736. He held the office of preacher. In 1736 he was in Havana.

AGI. 58-1-28; 105. St. Augustine, July 17, 1712. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Mendiaguita, Andrés. Superior of the Convent of San Antonio de Guanabacoa, Cuba, in 1834.

CC, 444.

Mendoza, Antonio de. Born about 1597, in Spain. Was a member of the Province of Concepción and was one of the group listed as going to Florida under Fray Alonso Pesquera in 1626. He held the office of preacher.

AGI. 53-2-11. Spain [1626?]. FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68.

Mendoza, Juan. Born about 1607, at Rioseco, Spain. Held the office of preacher in the Province of Concepción. He sailed for Florida, May 14, 1635, under Fray Francisco Alonso de Jesús.

AGI. 53-2-12. Spain, [1635?]. FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68-69.

Mendoza, Manuel de. Born about 1642, at Medina de Rioseco, Spain. Before entering the Franciscan Order he served in the armada of the Prince Monte Sancho. Became a member of the Province of Concepción and sailed for Florida, July 12, 1678, under Fray Alonso del Moral. In the 1680's he was **doctrinero** in the Indian town of San Antonio de Bacuqua, in Apalache, Florida. In 1690, he was at Ocuia. He was killed at Patali, during the English invasion under Governor Moore in 1704. Engelhardt describes his death in the following manner: "A party of the enemy then approached Patali. An apostate Indian called for Fr. Manuel de Mendoza, who not suspecting treachery, opened the window, and was shot through the head. The Indian town was then fired."

AGI. 54-5-20; 114. Jan. 19, 1682. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-12; 35. St. Augustine, March 20, 1686. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-13; 42. 1687. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-29; 42. St. Augustine, Nov. 10, 1722. FSHSph.
CCCD, 462.
FH, (1914), 265.
RF, 354.
SMG, 272.

Menéndez, Andrés. A descendant of Pedro Menéndez Marques, born in Havana in 1705. In the Chapter of 1735, he was continued in office

as lector of Canon Law at the Convent of the Immaculate Conception in Havana. In 1738, he held the title of **lector jubilado** and **padre de provincia.** From 1758 to 1761, he was provincial of the Province of Santa Elena. He wrote an account of the new convent of San Francisco de Havana (c. 1738) but the manuscript has been lost.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 86-7-18; 26. Madrid, 1761. FSHSph.
EE.
CC, 473.

Menéndez, Juan Tomás. Provincial of the Province of Santa Elena in 1722. In 1724, he was in St. Augustine with the title of **padre inmediato.** By the Chapter of 1735, he was continued in office as superior of the convent of San Isidro of Havana about to be founded. It appears he was provincial a second time in 1762, when the English occupied Havana. He published the two following works:

Oración fúnebre en las honras de la muy noble y virtuosa señora doña Aldonza de Ormaechea celebradas en la Iglesia de las Religiosas de Santa Catalina de Sena de la Habana. (Impresa en Puebla de los Angeles, el año 1712 en un folleto en 4o.)

Elogio fúnebre del Illmo. Sr. D. Dionisio Rezino Obispo de Adramite, auxiliar de la Cuba, en la Florida. (Impresa en Puebla de los Angeles, el año 1712 en un folleto en 4o.)

AGI. 58-1-29; 42. St. Augustine, Nov. 10, 1722. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-4; 44. St. Augustine, Nov. 5, 1725. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 25. Havana, Jan. 14, 1729. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
CC, 427, 429, 473-474, 479-480.

Menéndez, Pedro. A native of Havana, who exercised the ministry in Cuba and who was known for his learning and piety. He lived probably in the seventeenth century.
CC, 427.

Mercado, Antonio de. Missionary in Apalache, Florida, in 1677.
AGI. EsC. *leg.* 156; XXX. St. Augustine, Nov. 29, 1677. FSHSph.

Mercado, Juan de. Definitor of the Province of Santa Elena, at St. Augustine in December, 1693. Was at Sábacola in the latter part of the 17th century.
AGI. 54-5-20; 134. St. Augustine, Dec. 5, 1693. FSHSph.
SMG, 180.

Mesquita, Juan de. Served as missionary in Florida prior to 1594, and was versed in the Indian language. In the above mentioned year he was in Santo Domingo and though Governor Avendaño petitioned the king that Father Mesquita be granted permission to return to Florida, it does not appear that permission was given.
AGI. 54-2-5. Havana, May 13, 1594. FSHSph.
FCF, 60.

Mestanza, Pedro. Born about 1711. In 1736, he was stationed at Bayamo, Cuba.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Milhombres de Niebla, Joseph. In the Chapter of 1735, he was officially declared a preacher.
AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.

Miñano, Lorenzo. In the Chapter of 1735, he was named vicar of the Convent of the Immaculate Conception at Havana. Prior to that he was vicar in Puerto Príncipe, Cuba. He held the title of **predicador jubilado.**
AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Miranda, Angel. Born about 1670, at Compostella, Spain. Became a member of the Province of Santiago. He left his convent of Toro, February 16, and arrived at Seville, March 17, 1696, in order to go to Florida under Fray Feliciano López. In 1704, he was at Ayubali, Florida, when Moore's invading army destroyed the mission outposts. Father Miranda helped to defend the town, directing the mission Indians against the invaders. Finally English arms won the day and Father Miranda was captured, Father Juan Parga having been killed. Later Father Miranda was released. In 1712, he was missionary at Nombre de Dios and in the following year was at St. Augustine as definitor of the Province of Santa Elena. Formerly it was thought Father Miranda died a martyr in 1704.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 7. Seville, 1696. FSHSph.
AGI. 50-1-20; 92. St. Augustine, March 30, 1704. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-27; 69. Madrid, Aug. 21, 1704. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-27; 70. Madrid, Aug. 22, 1704. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-27; 71. Madrid, Aug. 22, 1704. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-27; 72. Madrid, Aug. 22, 1704. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-28; 105. St. Augustine, July 17, 1712. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 2. Florida, Sept. 28, 1713. FSHSph.
CCCD, 461, 462.
FH (1914), 265-266.
HCI, 122, 123.
RF, 354.
SMG, 186.
STG, 60, 61, 346.

Mistrosa, Juan de. Provincial of the Province of Santa Elena in 1645-47.

EE.

Molina, Cristóbal de. As custodio of the Province of Santa Elena, he went to Spain to vote in the General Chapter held in the city of Vitoria. In 1694, he petitioned to return to Florida.

AGI. 58-1-22; 320. Madrid, July 23, 1694. FSHSph.

Molina, Martín de. Missionary in charge of San Juan del Puerto, Florida, in 1690. In 1707 and 1708, he was guardian at St. Augustine. In 1712, he was at Nombre de Dios. Prior to 1708, Father Molina was definitor of the Province of Santa Elena.

AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-28; 21. St. Augustine, Nov. 12, 1707. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-3; 37. St. Augustine, Nov. 26, 1708. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-28; 105. St. Augustine, July 17, 1712. FSHSph.
SMG, 273.

Mollano [Tomas?]. One of the conventual preachers of Cuba in 1775.

CC, 480.

Monson, Juan. Born about 1706. In the Chapter of 1735, he was named **vicario de coro** for the convent at St. Augustine. He was at St. Augustine also in 1757.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
EE.

Montenegro, Juan. Born about 1684. In 1736, he was a lay-brother at Guanabacoa, Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Montero, Juan. Was chosen commissary visitor of the Third Order in Cuba in 1775.

CC, 504-505.

Montero, Lorenzo. Born about 1610, in Spain. Became a member of the Province of Andalucía. In 1640, he sailed for Florida under Fray Juan Gómez de Palma. It is

not certain whether he was a priest or lay-brother.

AGI. 53-2-12. Spain, March 2, 1640. FSHSph.

Montes, Blas de. Native of Albacete, in southeastern Spain. He became a member of the Province of Castile and was known for the austerity of his penances. He was one of the twelve missionaries who joined Fray Juan de Silva for service in Florida. Father Montes sailed from Spain, July 14, 1595, and after stopping off at Havana, arrived at St. Augustine, September 23, 1595. It does not appear that he was assigned to an Indian mission unless perhaps he ministered to the spiritual needs of the Indians in and about St. Augustine. At the outbreak of the Guale Revolt in 1597, he was delegated to accompany Governor Canzo in a military expedition against the rebels, and to claim the personal effects of the murdered friars. This journey took him from St. Augustine to the northern limits of Georgia along the coast. Because of a protracted illness, he was allowed to return to Spain. He went to his native city and died there. The royal **cédula** granting him permission to return to Spain was signed at Caravanchel, Spain, July 1, 1598. In 1602 he was still **custodio** of the friars in Florida.

AIA, XXVIII (1927), 60.
AGI. 86-5-24. Mn. 2533. Documento de 1602. LT.
MF, 66, 80, 84.
RH1, 87.
RH2, 23, 25, 28.
CCCD, 152.
EC, 167.
EFF, 10.
FCF, 63, 88, 102, 103, 142, 157, 160.
FH (1913), 355; (1914), 22-23.
MI3, 350.
RF, 346.
SMG, 79, 119, 121, 127, 145, 146, 148, 250.

Montoya, Joseph. Born about 1696. Was **lector de prima** and procurator general of the Province of Santa Elena. In 1730, he was in Spain on business for the province and sought permission to return to Florida. In the Chapter of 1735, he was declared **lector jubilado** and was continued in office as regent of studies in the Convent of the Immaculate Conception in Havana.

AGI. 58-2-16; 34. Madrid, Sept. 27, 1730. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 31. Puerto de Santa María, Oct. 1, 1730. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-25; 228. Seville, Dec. 22, 1730. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
EE.

Monzón, Domingo. One of the conventual preachers of Cuba in 1775.

CC, 480.

Mora, Antonio. In the Chapter of 1735, he was continued in office as one of the lectors of the Yamassee language. For many years he was stationed in Apalache where he effected many conversions. He is described as virtuous, learned, and diligent in the study of the Indian language. In 1750, he lost his life in Apalache during a flood.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
EE.

Mora, Jacinto de. In 1775, was appointed commissary visitor for the Third Order in Cuba. Was secretary at the Chapter held in Havana in 1789. He died in 1806.

EE.
CC, 504, 505, 506.

Moral, Alonso del. Born about 1619, at Granada, Spain. Was missionary in Apalache, Florida, prior to and during 1657. In that year he was also definitor of the Province of Santa Elena. He became provincial of the province some time prior to 1674. In the year

1674, he was **custodio** and as such was in Spain, where he gathered twenty-two friars and three lay-brothers for missionary service in Florida. He left Cádiz for Florida, July 12, 1678.

AGI. 54-5-10; 78. St. Augustine, Nov. 12, 1657. FSHSph.
EsC. *leg.* 115; 18. 1657. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-20; 114. Jan. 19, 1682. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-27; 28. St. Augustine, Nov. 15, 1701. FSHSph.
EE.
CCCD, 170.
EC, 231, 234.
FH (1914), 182, 183.
HCI, 120, 338.
SMG, 194.

Morales, Pedro. Born about 1691, at San Juan de Altanache, in the Archdiocese of Seville, Spain. In 1722, he sailed for Florida under Fray Blas Pulido. He was in St. Augustine in 1722, and missionary at Casipuyas in 1723. In 1728, he was definitor of the province. By the Chapter of 1735, he was elected guardian of the Convent of St. Mary of the Angels, Bayamo, Cuba. In 1738, he was definitor and **doctrinero** of Pueblo de la Punta, near St. Augustine.

AGI. 58-1-29; 43. St. Augustine, Nov. 10, 1722. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 8. St. Augustine, March 8, 1723. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 19. St. Augustine, March 14, 1728. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 20. St. Augustine, May 20, 1728. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 45. Vera Cruz, Apr. 24, 1738. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

Morcillo, Francisco. Born about 1630, at Mérida, Spain. Received the Franciscan habit at Bádajoz and was a member of the Province of San Miguel. He left his Convent of San Francisco de Frexnada and went to Florida under Fray Francisco Martínez in 1658.

AGI. 54-5-20; 74. Spain, May 9, 1658. FSHSph.
ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. LT.
SMG, 275.

Moreno, Diego. Commissary of the friars in Florida about 1576.

CRSF1, 221.
FCF, 42, 43.

Moreno, Diego. Born about 1672. By the Chapter of 1735, he was continued in office as vicar of the Convent of St. Anthony at Guanabacoa, Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Moreno, Juan. Born about 1631. Was definitor of the Province of Santa Elena in 1673 and 1674. In 1673, he was in Spain where he gathered together eight friars for the Florida missions. In 1671, the Council of the Indies gave permission to a friar Juan Moreno of Florida to return to his Province of Seville by reason of illness. The commissary general declared that Fray Juan Moreno had a good record as Indian missionary and that he had left Spain for Florida in 1650. It is not absolutely clear whether this Fray Juan Moreno was the above mentioned definitor.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 4. Seville, 1673. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-21; 110. Madrid, Oct. 24, 1673. FSHSph.
AIA, I (1914), 368.
EE.
SMG, 214.

Moreno, Juan. Born about 1701, at Placencia, Spain. He left his Convent of San Martín de Trevejo, in Estremadura, November 2, 1730, to join a band of missionaries sailing for Florida under Fray Antonio de Escobar.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 11. Seville, 1731. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

Moreno Pizarro, Juan. Commissioned by Bishop Calderón in 1671 to make an official visitation of the church in Florida. His name occurs again in 1690.

AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.
CCCD, 168.

Moreno Ponce de León, Pedro. As procurator general of the Province of Santa Elena, he was in Spain in 1648, where he received permission to take to Florida twenty-seven religious and three servants. In 1650, he was **custodio** and probably was still in Spain.

AGI. 54-5-20; 54. [Havana?], July 9, 1648. FSHSph.
AGI. 2-2-245/2; 26. Madrid, Oct. 4, 1648. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-20; 77. Madrid, Apr. 10, 1650. FSHSph.
EE.
SMG, 204.

Moreno y Rapallo, Ignacio del Corazón de Jesús. Born at Cádiz, Spain, in 1802, and there received his early education. In order to aid his parents, he went to Mexico to earn his living. Having worked there for three years he went to Havana and there entered the Convent of the Franciscans at Guanabacoa, Cuba. There he prepared himself for the ministry and became an apostolic missionary in Cuba. He died October 10, 1850. He was known for his charity, his spirit of penance, and for the zealous discharge of his duties.

CC, 446-448.

Morillos, Diego de. Born about 1659, at Lebrija, Spain. Was a member of the Province of Andalucía and left his convent of Lebrija in order to sail for Florida under Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda in 1690. It is not certain whether he actually went to Florida.

AGI. 54-5-20; 125. Madrid, Dec. 2, 1689. FSHSph.

Mota, Simón de la. Born about 1591, in Spain. Entered the Franciscan Order in the Province of Concepción. Held the office of confessor. Was one of the group of friars listed as going to Florida under Fray Alonso Pesquera in 1626.

AGI. 53-2-11. Spain, [1625?]. FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68.

Movilla, Gregorio de. Born at Carrion de los Condes, Spain, and became a member of the Province of Concepción. Made his religious profession in the convent of Calahorra. Went to Florida as a missionary and in 1621, was definitor of the Province of Santa Elena. He was also guardian of the convent at Havana. Father Movilla wrote and had printed in Spain the: **Explicación de la Doctrina cristiana por el Cardenal Belarmino, puesta en Lengua Tinqua de la Florida.** It was printed at Madrid in 1631. However, because the edition was faulty, the author went to Mexico and had the work printed a second time by Juan Ruiz in 1635. In that same year, in Mexico, Father Movilla had printed: **Modo de administrar los Sacramentos a los Indios y Españoles en Lengua de la Florida,** of which he was the author.

AGI. 53-2-11. St. Augustine, Sept. 1, 1621. FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 88, 91, 92.
BHAS2, 311-312.
RH2, 48.
EFF, 19.
HCI, 345.

Munuera, Manuel. Guardian of the Convent at Santiago de Cuba in 1825 and 1826. Was provincial of the Province of Santa Elena in 1829. After his term as provincial, he returned to Santiago de Cuba where he died in 1835.

CC, 426, 474.

Múñoz, Pedro. Born about 1594, in Spain. Became a member of the Province of Concepción and held the office of preacher. In 1626, he sailed for Florida under Fray Alonso de Pesquera. In 1633 he, while

guardian at St. Augustine, and Fray Lorenzo Martínez, provincial of the Province of Santa Elena, set out for Apalache to open up the mission field in that area. In 1657, he was **doctrinero** at San Lorenzo de Ybitachuco. He became provincial in the course of time but the years in which he exercised this office are not yet apparent. According to Fray Blas Pulido (1722), Fray Pedro Muñoz wrote a chronicle of the Province of Santa Elena which however was never printed because of the poverty of the friars in Florida. It remained in manuscript form in the convent at St. Augustine.

AGI. 53-2-11. Spain [1625?]. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-18; 15. St. Augustine, Nov. 5, 1633. FSHSph.
EsC. *leg.* 115; 18. 1657. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-29; 42. St. Augustine, Nov. 10, 1722. FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68.

Murga, Manuel de. Born about 1713, probably in Cuba. In 1736, he was a **corista** in Santiago de Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

N

Nabos, Alonso de. Held the office of preacher and was guardian of the **doctrina** of San Buenaventura de Guadalquini, Georgia, in May, 1616.

AGI. 54-5-17. Florida, May, 1616. FSHSph.
MF, 124.
FCF, 247.

Naranjo, Andrés. Probably a native of Florida. In 1690, he was a **corista** at St. Augustine and was sent to Cuba by his provincial, Fray Pedro de Luna, to be ordained to the priesthood.

AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.

Naranjo, Diego. Born about 1661, at Ronda, Spain. In 1689, he held the office of preacher. He sailed for Florida under Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda in 1689. He was a member of the Province of Andalucía.

AGI. 54-5-20; 125. Madrid, Dec. 2, 1689. FSHSph.

Navarro, Antonio. Born about 1696, at Osuna, in the Archdiocese of Seville, Spain. He left his convent of Osuna, January 4, 1730, and arrived at Cádiz, January 8, in order to sail for Florida under Fray Antonio de Escobar in 1731. In the Chapter of 1735, he was elected definitor of the Province of Santa Elena. From 1734 to 1738, he was **doctrinero** at Palica, and after that at Nuestra Señora de Guadalupe de Tolomato. He held the office of preacher.

AGI. 45-2-¼ 11. Seville, 1731. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 45. Vera Cruz, Apr. 24, 1738. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 46. St. Augustine, June 4, 1738. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

Niebla, Joseph de. Born about 1706. In the Chapter of 1735, he was made vicar and conventual preacher of Santa María de la Leche at San Carlos de Matanzas, Cuba. He was also commissary of the Third Order.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Nieto, Juan. Born about 1617, at Zafra, in Estremadura, Spain. Was a member of the Province of San Miguel and received the habit at Caçeres. He left his Convent of Nuestra Señora de Los Angeles de la Moheda in order to sail for Florida under Fray Francisco Martínez in 1657.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 2. Seville, Jan. 17, 1657. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-20; 74. Spain, May 9, 1658. FSHSph.

ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. LT. SMG, 275.

Noçeda, Alonso de. In 1605, was commissary of twelve friars whom he took to Florida.

AGI. 2-2-245 /2. Valladolid, Dec. 22, 1605. FSHSph.
RH2, 35, 36.
FCF, 184.

Nodal, Joseph. Born about 1716, probably in Cuba. In 1736, he was a **corista** in Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Noriega, Pedro de. Born about 1618, at Valladolid, Spain. While still a theologian, he sailed for Florida, May 14, 1635, under Fray Francisco Alonso de Jesús. He was a member of the Province of Concepción.

AGI. 53-2-12. Spain. [1635?]. FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68-69.

Núñez, Pablo. Born about 1719, probably in Cuba. In 1736, he was a **corista** in Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

O

Ochoa, Diego de. Born about 1610, in Spain. Was a member of the Province of Los Angeles. He sailed for the Florida missions under Fray Juan Gómez de Palma in 1640.

AGI. 53-2-12. Spain, March 2, 1640. FSHSph.

Ocon, Juan. Born about 1628, at Lebrija, Spain. He received the habit at San Pablo de la Breña and belonged to the Province of Andalucía. He left his Convent of Santa Eulalia in order to go to Florida in 1658, with Fray Francisco Martínez and companions. In 1675, he was missionary at Santa Cruz de Apalachícola at the time of the San Carlos revolt. In 1680, he was sent to Sábacola but was soon expelled by the Indian chief.

AGI. 54-5-20; 74. Spain, May 9, 1658. FSHSph.
ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. LT.
EsC. *leg.* 156. St. Augustine, Aug. 9, 1675. FSHSph.
SMG, 173, 178, 275.
STG, 46, 47.

Ojitos, Manuel. Born about 1698. In 1736, he was at Havana as secretary of the Province of Santa Elena and held the title of **predicador jubilado.**

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Olivera, Augustín de. Born about 1715, probably in Cuba. In 1736, he was a **corista** at Santiago de Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Olivera, Nicolás. At Puerto Príncipe, Cuba, in 1785.

CC, 435.

Olmo, Manuel Gerónimo del. Born about 1670. In 1736, he was stationed at Havana. Was a laybrother.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Omedes, Marcos de. Prior to 1629, he was definitor of the Province of Santa Elena and guardian at Havana. In 1629, he was **custodio** of the province and was in Spain on business for the province. Early in 1630, he petitioned to return to Florida and this petition was granted.

AGI. 53-2-12. Madrid, Jan. 12, 1630. FSHSph.

Oquendo, Gonzalo de. A native of Havana. Mentioned as a lector in 1690.

AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.
CC, 427.

Ordones, Tomás. Born about 1664, at Salamanca, Spain. Be-

longed to the Province of Santiago. He left Oviedo, January 19, and arrived at Seville, March 2, 1696, in order to go to Florida under Fray Feliciano López.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 7. Seville, 1696. FSHSph.

Oré, Luís Gerónimo de. The son of Don Antonio de Oré and Luisa Díaz y Rojas of Guamanga, Peru, where the future Franciscan was born in 1554. Luís Gerónimo and his three brothers all entered religious life, joining the Franciscan Province of the Twelve Apostles in Peru. Their three sisters also entered religious life, becoming Poor Clares in Guamanga. Luís Gerónimo became the most famous of the four brothers. Among the many offices he held in Peru, the following are worthy of mention: he was preacher at Lima, Cuzco, Trujillo, Guanaco, and Arequipa; parish priest at Collaguas and Santiago de Coparaque; guardian at Valle de Juaja and at Potosí; professor of Indian languages at Lima. Bishop Antonio de la Raya made Father Oré pastor of an Indian parish in that city. So good an impression did Father Oré make on the bishop that the latter requested the pope and the king to have the friar made co-adjutor of Cuzco. This request, however, was not granted. Father Oré became provincial of the Province of the Twelve Apostles but the years of his term are not known.

Between 1599 and 1605, Father Oré went to Europe, travelling through Italy and Spain. While in the latter country in 1612, he was commissioned by Fray Antonio de Trejo, the commissary general, to recruit a number of friars for the mission field of Florida. Father Oré gathered twenty-one friars from the Province of Concepción and accompanied them as far as Seville. They travelled to Florida under the leadership of Fray Lorenzo Martínez, Father Oré remaining in Spain. At Córdova, Father Oré met the Inca, Garcilaso de la Vega, from whom he obtained histories of Florida for the new band of friars.

In 1614, Father Oré was ordered to make a formal visitation of the Province of Santa Elena comprising Cuba, Florida and Georgia. On this visitation he learned what he could concerning the mission field and gathered valuable **relaciones**. Two years later, he was ordered to Florida again as visitor general by the minister general of the Order, and as delegate by the bishop of Cuba. Father Oré arrived at St. Augustine, November 16, 1616. For the next two months he was busily engaged in visiting the entire mission field of Florida and Georgia, refusing a horse offered by Governor Triviño, and traversing the land on foot or by canoe. He called the first provincial chapter to be held on the soil of the present United States, at San Buenaventura de Guadalquini, Georgia. Also as a result of his visits he wrote the **Relación de los mártires que a avido en las Prouincias de la Florida**, a very valuable book for the early history of the Catholic Church in that state.

In all probability Father Oré left the West Indies for Spain in 1617. There on August 17, 1620, he was made bishop of Concepción, in Chile. He took possession of his cathedral in 1622. Zealous and apostolic, Bishop Oré visited the Chiloe Indians by canoe and then the parishes in the northern part of his diocese. He died January 31, 1629.

Father Oré is the author of the following works:

Symbolo Cathólico Indiano (Lima, 1598).

Rituale seu Manuale Peruanum (Naples, 1607).

Arte y Bocabulario en las dos lenguas quichua y aimará.

Sermonario de las domínicas y fiestas del año en las dos lenguas quichua y aimará.

Tratado sobre las indulgencias (Alexandria, Italy, 1606).

Relación de la uida y milagros del venerable padre Fray Francisco Solano (Spain, between 1614-1619).

Corona de la Sacratísima Virgen María (Madrid, 1619).

Relación de los mártires que a avido en las Prouincias de la Florida (Spain, between 1617-1620).

AGI. 53-2-10. Spain, June 12, 1614. FSHSph.
AGI. 53-2-11. Florida, Aug. 31, 1618. FSHSph.
EE.
MF, ix-xvii, 61, 80, 82, 83, 86, 96, 97, 104, 110, 112, 121, 123, 125, 126, 133-136.
RH1, 24, 49, 51, 54, 55, 108-125.
RH2, 32, 35, 40, 41, 44, 45.
EC, 173, 181.
EFF, 12, 13, 14, 19.
FCF, 63, 65, 100, 184, 205, 223-230, 239, 240, 252-264.
FH (1914), 64.
SMG, 201.
STG, 20.

Ortega, Gabriel. Born about 1710, at Callas, in the Diocese of Valladolid, Spain. He left his convent of Placencia, in the Province of Concepción, April 5, and arrived at Cádiz, April 26, 1737, in order to sail for Florida under Fray Juan de la Rosa, October 19, 1737.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 12. Cádiz, Oct. 12, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

Ortiz, Francisco. Born about 1702, at Balena, in the Diocese of Córdova, Spain. Was a member of the Province of Granada. He left his convent of Bujalanze, June 19, and arrived at Cádiz, June 30, 1737, in order to sail for Florida under Fray Juan de la Rosa. He departed October 19, 1737. In 1752 he was at St. Augustine as provincial commissary and in 1754, as temporary pastor in the same place.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 12. Cádiz, Oct. 3, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.
EE.

Ortiz de Vargas, Alonso. In 1616, he held the office of preacher and was stationed at San Felipe de Alaba on the Florida-Georgia coast. In 1621, he was definitor of the province of Santa Elena and from 1621 to 1626, parish priest at St. Augustine. In 1625 he was provincial, and in 1628, provincial procurator.

AGI. 54-5-17. Florida, May, 1616. FSHSph.
AGI. 53-2-1. St. Augustine, Sept. 1, 1621. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-2-12. Spain, Jan. 28, 1628. FSHSph.
EE.
MF, 124.
RH2, 46.
CCCD, 162.
FCF, 248.

Osorio, Tiburcio de. Born at Havana. In February, 1704, he was at San Luís de Apalache. According to the account of Fray Blas Pulido, he was killed during the invasion of Florida by the English in 1704.

AGI. 50-1-20; 92. St. Augustine, March 20, 1704. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-29; 42. St. Augustine, Nov. 10, 1722. FSHSph.

Osorio Maldonado, Felipe. Born about 1669, at Zamora, Spain. He became a member of the Province of Santiago, Spain. He left Zamora, in February, 1696, and arrived at Seville, March 22, in order to go to Florida with Fray Feliciano López and companions. In 1704, he was at San Luís de Apalache. With the title of guardian of San Luís de Talimali, he was at Nombre de Dios in 1712. In 1718, he was com-

missary provincial and definitor of the Province of Santa Elena.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 7. Seville, 1696. FSHSph.

AGI. 50-1-20; 92. St. Augustine, March 30, 1704. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-1-28; 105. St. Augustine, July 17, 1712. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-1-30; 71. St. Augustine, Jan. 28, 1718. FSHSph.

Oviedo, ———. One of the friars who sailed from Spain for Florida in 1587 under Fray Alonso de Reinoso.

AIA, XXVIII (1927), 49.
FCF, 53.

P

Padilla, Juan de. Born about 1633, at Ecija, Spain. He received the habit at Ecija and belonged to the Province of Andalucía. He left his Convent of San Francisco de Ecija in order to go to Florida under Fray Francisco Martínez in 1658.

AGI. 54-5-20; 74. Spain, May 9, 1658. FSHSph.

ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. LT. SMG, 275.

Padillo, Francisco. Born about 1703, at Jaen, Spain. Held the office of preacher in the Province of Granada. He left his convent of Andujar and arrived at Cádiz, December 1, 1738, to go to the Florida missions. He supplied the place left vacant by Fray Miguel Alvarez. He sailed for Florida in 1739.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 13. Cádiz, Febr. 3, 1739. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

Padron, Juan. Born about 1691. In 1736, he was a lay-brother at Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Paina, Juan de. Missionary at San Luís de Talimali, Florida, about 1676. He has left in writing a description of a ball game of the Apalachian Indians entitled: "Origen y Prinsipio del Juego de pelota que los Yndios apalachinos Y Vstacanos an estado Jugando desde su Ynfidelidad asta El año de 1675."

EsC. *leg.* 156. XXX. St. Augustine, Nov. 29, 1677. FSHSph.
RF, 350, 351.

Palos, Juan de. A Spanish lay-brother who was one of the Twelve Apostles of Mexico who arrived in that country in 1524. He accompanied Pánfilo de Narváez on his expedition into Florida in 1528 during which he lost his life at sea.

AIA, XXVIII (1927), 84.
RH1, 7.
FCF, 33.
FH (1913), 144-145.

Pardo, Joseph. Born about 1707, at Villaviciosa, in the Diocese of Oviedo, Spain. He left his Convent of Berlanga, in the Province of Concepción, July 17, and arrived at Cádiz, Aug. 4, 1737, to go to Florida under Fray Juan de la Rosa. He sailed October 19, 1737.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 12. Cádiz, Oct. 3, 1737. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

Pardo, Juan. Born about 1632, at Lora, Spain. He received the habit at San Antonio de Sevilla, and became a member of the Province of Los Angeles. He left his Convent of San Luís del Monte in 1658 in order to go to Florida under Fray Francisco Martínez.

AGI. 54-5-20; 74. Spain, May 9, 1658. FSHSph.

ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. LT. SMG, 275.

Paredes, Juan de. Born about 1597, in Spain. Member of the Province of Concepción. He sailed for Florida in 1626 under Fray Alonso Pesquera. Held the office of preacher. In 1646, Father Paredes was in St. Augustine. In 1648, he petitioned to return to Spain after having labored for twenty-four

years among the Indians of Florida. His petition was granted. He had been at the mission of San Luís de Xanayca, in Apalache.

AGI. 53-2-11. Spain, [1625?]. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-20; 62. Dec. 23, 1648. FSHSph.
EsC. *leg.* 115; 18. 1657. FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68.
EE.

Pareja, Francisco. Born at Auñón, Spain. Was a member of the Province of Castile and came to Florida with Fray Juan de Silva and companions in 1595. In Florida he spent most of his missionary years at San Juan del Puerto and became the scholar par excellence of the Timucuan language. He made many expeditions into the interior of Florida. From about 1609 to 1612, he was custodio of the friars in Florida and at the Chapter of San Buenaventura de Guadalquini, Georgia, he was elected provincial of the Province of Santa Elena, December, 1616. He is the author of the following works:

Cathecismo en Lengua Castellana y Timuquana (Mexico, 1612).

Cathecismo y Breve Exposición de la Doctrina Christiana (Mexico, 1612).

Confessionario en Lengua Castellana y Timuquana (Mexico, 1613).

Cathecismo y Examen para los que comulgan en Lengua Castellana y Timuquana (Mexico, 1627).

Arte y Pronunciación en Lengua Timuquana y Castellana (Mexico, 1614).

Besides these works Father Pareja also wrote works in Spanish and Timucuan on the Pains of Hell, the Joys of Heaven, Purgatory, the Rosary of the Blessed Virgin and other topics.

AGI. 54-5-9; 96. St. Augustine, July 7, 1608. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-17. St. Augustine, May 5, 1609. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-9; 23. St. Augustine, Jan. 12, 1598. Mn. 224. LT.
AIA, I (1914), 356-363.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 60, 64, 67, 87.
DC, 166, 167, 169.
MF, xii, xiii, xiv, 69, 82, 98, 104, 108, 109, 110, 111, 114, 131, 132.
RH1, 25, 41, 43, 44, 89, 90, 108, 109, 110, 111, 112, 114, 124, 125.
RH2, 25-29, 33, 34, 40-48.
CCCD, 152, 156, 157, 159.
EC, 167, 195.
EFF, 2, 8, 12, 15, 16, 18, 19.
FCF, 63, 87, 100, 102, 103, 104, 130, 131, 143, 145, 163, 171, 186, 211, 212, 217, 218, 220, 232, 234, 245, 252, 253, 254, 260.
FH (1913), 355, (1914), 23, 24, 64.
HCI, 118, 337, 345, 362-371, 373, 377, 381, 384, 386, 387.
MI3, 350.
RF, 345, 348, 349, 350.
SMG, 6, 9, 71, 80, 92, 93, 96, 122, 137, 138, 145, 146, 147, 153, 158, 160, 165, 170, 191, 201, 225, 239, 250, 258, 261.
STG, 15.

Parga Arraiyo, Juan. Born about 1660, at Redondella, in the Diocese of Tuy, Spain. He was a member of the Province of Santiago. He left his convent February 29, and arrived at Seville, March 27, 1696, in order to go to Florida under Fray Feliciano López. He was Indian missionary at Ayubale, Florida, when the English invasion began under Governor Moore. He was killed at Mission Concepción, Ayubale, in 1704. Governor Moore "with a force of English and one thousand savage allies suddenly entered the territory of the Apalaches toward the close of the year 1703. Lieutenant Juan Ruiz de Mejia, who commanded the little Spanish garrison, with the Apalaches, prepared to resist the enemy. Fr. Juan de Parga, the missionary at Patali, addressed the Indians, and urged them to fight bravely for God's holy Law, as no death could be more glorious than to die for the faith and truth.

When he had given absolution to all, Mejia advanced on the invaders with thirty Spanish soldiers and four hundred Apalaches. They wished Fr. Parga to stay behind, but he would not desert his flock. The heroic little army twice repulsed the assailants near Ayubale, in the country around present Tallahassee, on January 25, 1704. Unfortunately the ammunition failed with the result that most of the Spaniards and Christian Indians were killed or captured. Mejia, himself wounded, was taken along with Fathers Juan de Parga and Angel Miranda. Many of the prisoners were at once tied to stakes, tortured, and burned to death. Father Miranda in vain appealed to Governor Moore to prevent such horrible atrocities on prisoners before his very eyes. Father Parga himself was burned at the stake, beheaded, and his leg hacked off. Another friar, Fr. Marcos Delgado, endeavored to save Fr. Parga, but was slain for his charitable interference."

AGI. 58-1-27; 69. Madrid, Aug. 21, 1704. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-27; 70. Madrid, Aug. 22, 1704. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-27; 71. Madrid, Aug. 22, 1704. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-27; 72. Madrid, Aug. 22, 1704. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-29; 42. St. Augustine, Nov. 10, 1722. FSHSph.
CCCD, 461, 462.
FH (1914), 265.
HCI, 123.
RF, 354.
SMG, 186.
STG, 61, 346.

Parron de los Cobos, Miguel. In St. Augustine in 1650 and in 1654.
EE.

Patiño, Antonio. Born about 1711, probably in Cuba. In 1736, he was stationed in Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Payba, Juan de. In 1677, he was a missionary in Apalache, Florida.

EsC. *leg.* 156. St. Augustine, Aug. 9, 1675. FSHSph.

Peda, Francisco de. Born about 1690. In 1736, he was superior of the Hospice of San Isidro in Havana. He held the title of **predicador jubilado.**

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Peda, Juan Antonio. Born about 1688. In 1736, he was vicar of the monastery of Santa Clara in Havana. Prior to that he had been definitor.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Pedrassa, Joseph de. Born about 1655, at Marbella, in the Diocese of Málaga, Spain. In 1690, he went to Florida under Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda. Having arrived in Florida he was sent to Cuba to teach, by the Provincial, Fray Pedro de Luna.

AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.

————, Pedro Martin. Born about 1702. In 1736, he was conventual preacher in the convent at Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Peñaranda, Alonso de. A native of Corpa, Spain. In 1607, he was guardian of the friary in St. Augustine and held the office of preacher. By 1609, he had returned to Spain, having encountered the opposition of Governor Ybarra.

AGI. 53-2-10. St. Augustine, Nov. 14, 1606. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-9; 80. St. Augustine, Nov. 20, 1607. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-9; 96. St. Augustine, Aug. 22, 1608. FSHSph.
RH2, 33, 34.
CCCD, 159.
FCF, 188, 211, 212, 214, 218, 232.

HC1, 118, 337.
SMG, 160, 165, 166.

Perdomo, Diego. Made his religious profession in the Franciscan Order in Mexico. Prior to 1592, he was an Indian missionary in Florida. In that year he returned to Mexico and in 1596, accompanied Vizcaino on his voyage along the coast of Lower California.

RH1, 36, 37.
EC, 166, 169.
FCF, 59.

Perdomo, Juan. In 1683, he held the office of preacher at St. Augustine. In 1688, he had the same office in Havana. He was in Florida again in 1693.

AGI. 58-2-6; 14. Spain, Sept. 12, 1688. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-22; 279. Madrid, Aug. 12, 1693. FSHSph.
EE.

Perete, Francisco. Provincial of the Province of Santa Elena in 1674. In August of that year he was in St. Augustine. Was provincial again in 1685 and in 1686.

AGI. 54-5-12; 29. St. Augustine, Aug. 17, 1685. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-12; 35. St. Augustine, March 20, 1686. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-27; 28. St. Augustine, Nov. 15, 1701. FSHSph.
CCCD, 170.
FH (1914), 182.

Pérez, Alonso. A friar from Toro, Spain. He left Spain for Florida with Fray Alonso de Reinoso and companions, May 7, 1584.

AIA, IV (1915), 134.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 47.
MF, 57.
FCF, 47.

Pérez, Andrés. Born about 1660. He was a lay-brother in Havana in 1736.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Pérez, Carlos. Born about 1718, probably in Cuba. In 1736 he was a **corista** in Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Pérez, Cristóbal. Born about 1596, in Spain. He joined the Province of Concepción and in 1626, went to Florida under Fray Alonso Pesquera. He held the office of preacher.

AGI. 53-2-11. Spain, [1625?]. FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68.

Pérez, Francisco. Appointed procurator general of the Province of Santa Elena Oct. 8, 1641. At that time he was in Florida as well as in the years 1660 and 1661. In 1642, he was in Spain gathering friars for service in Florida.

AGI. 54-5-20; 36. Madrid, Oct. 8, 1641. FSHSph.
AGI. 2-2-245/2; 23. Cuenca, June 20, 1642. FSHSph.
AGI. 2-2-245/2; 25. Saragosa, Aug. 26, 1642. FSHSph.
AGI. 2-2-245/2; 25. Saragosa, Oct. 8, 1648. FSHSph.
EE.
CCCD, 165.

Pérez, Francisco. Born about 1663, at Cádiz, Spain. In 1690, he went to Florida under Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 6. 1690. FSHSph.

Pérez, Francisco. Born about 1717, probably in Cuba. In 1737 he was a **corista** at Sancti Spíritus, Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Pérez, Juan Francisco. Chaplain of the Fort of San Marcos de Apalache in 1763 when Florida became English territory. He sailed for Havana the same year.

AGI. 86-6-6; 43. [Havana?], July 20, 1764. Mn. Santo Domingo, 2660. FSHSph.
AGI. 87-1-5; 4. Havana, May 8, 1770. FSHSph.

Pérez, Juan Manuel. Born about

1718, probably in Cuba. In 1736, he was a **corista** in Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Pérez, Matheo. Guardian of the friary in Bayamo, Cuba. He rebuilt the church and friary destroyed by the earthquake of June 11, 1766.

EE.

Pérez, Pedro. Born about 1635, in the town of Gata, Spain. He received the habit at Placencia. He belonged to the Province of San Miguel. As a **corista** he sailed to Florida in 1658 under Fray Francisco Martínez.

AGI. 54-5-20; 74. Spain, May 9, 1658. FSHSph.
ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. LT. SMG, 275.

Pérez de Corcho, José Antonio. Lector of philosophy in Havana and **predicador general.** He taught at the Hospice of Villa Clara, Cuba, about the year 1770.

CC, 452, 480.

Pérez de Florencia, Manuel. Native of Apalache, Florida. In 1735, he was in Mexico and was sent to Florida by the vice-commissary general of New Spain, Fray Pedro Navarette, with full powers to preside over the intermediate chapter and to right the wrongs of the double chapter held in 1735. At the time of his appointment he was guardian of Puebla, Mexico.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Pérez de San Antonio, Miguel. Missionary on St. Catherine Island, Georgia. Afterwards, he served on the expedition to Pensacola, assisting in the military hospital.

AGI. 86-6-13; 70. Apr. 14, 1783. FSHSph.

Pérez Téllez, Mateo. In 1771, was given charge of building operations at Santiago de Cuba, probably concerning the unfinished monastery destroyed by the earthquake of 1766.

CSC, 179.

Pesquera, Alonso de. Definitor and guardian at St. Augustine in 1616, and provincial of the Province of Santa Elena in 1621. In 1624, he was in Spain with the titles and offices of **padre de provincia, custodio,** and procurator general. He received permission to take sixteen friars to the mission field of Florida.

AGI. 54-5-17. Florida, May, 1616. FSHSph.
AGI. 53-2-11. St. Augustine, Sept. 1, 1621. FSHSph.
AGI. 2-2-245/2. Madrid, Dec. 16, 1624. FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 67, 91.
MF, 124, 132.
RH1, 125.
RH2, 40, 41.
FCF, 247, 261.

Pinelo, Alonso. Born about 1661, at Puerto de Santa María, Spain. Belonged to the Province of Andalucía and was a member of the community of San Francisco of Seville. In 1690, was listed as going to Florida with Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda. It is not certain if he went.

AGI. 54-5-20; 125. Madrid, Dec. 2, 1689. FSHSph.
AGI. 45-2-¼; 6. [Spain?], 1690. FSHSph.

Pinero Salta, Joseph. Superior of the friary at St. Augustine in 1755.

EE.

Pino, Francisco. Born about 1716, probably in Cuba. In 1736, he was a **corista** at Sancti Spíritus, Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1727. FSHSph.

Pintto, Antonio. Born about 1660. In 1736, he was a lay-brother in Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Pita, Felipe. Born about 1711. In the Chapter of 1735, he was declared a confessor. He was likewise made confessor and master of clerics for the convent of Havana. He held the title ex-lector of arts.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Plaza, Bartolomé. The eighth bishop of Cuba. Was elected in 1597, and arrived in Cuba toward the end of the year 1598. At the time of his election he was a member of the Franciscan Order.

CC, 469.
CSC, 29.

Plaza, Hilario. In 1838, he was temporarily in charge of the parish of Baracoa, Cuba.

CC, 423-424.

Plaza, Tomás de la. Native of Cazorla, Spain. He held the office of confessor. He left his convent of Avila to go to Florida with Fray Francisco Alonso de Jesús in 1631.

AGI. 53-2-12. Spain, March 27, 1631. FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68.

Pola, Manuel. In the Chapter of 1735, he was made Director of the Third Order in Trinidad, Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.

Polanco, Manuel. Born about 1688. In 1735, he held the title of **predicador general.** In the chapter held in that year he was elected guardian of the Convent of the Holy Cross at Sancti Spíritus, Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Polo, Atanasio. Born about 1704. In 1736, he was serving as a priest in Trinidad, Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Ponze de León, Agustin. A native of Florida. He was killed during the invasion of the English under Governor Moore in 1704, according to the account of Fray Blas Pulido.

AGI. 58-1-29; 42. St. Augustine, Nov. 10, 1722. FSHSph.

Populo, Martín del. Born about 1629, at Alcalá de Guadayra, Spain. He received the habit at Santa Eulalia. He left the same convent in the Province of Andalucía to go to Florida under Fray Francisco Martínez in 1658.

AGI. 54-5-20; 74. Spain, May 9, 1658. FSHSph.
ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. LT. SMG, 275.

Poueda, Juan Joseph. Born about 1715. Was a member of the Province of Santa Elena and in 1736, was in Mexico.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Poza, Buenaventura de. A member of the Province of Concepción, Spain. He came to Florida about 1652, and in 1660, was definitor of the Province of Santa Elena. For a while he was preacher in Havana. In 1660, he asked to return to his province in Spain because of ill health and of the straitened circumstances of his mother. Permission was deferred until his ten years of service were finished. In 1670, he was provincial.

AGI. 54-5-20; 78. June 14, 1660. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-21; 56. Madrid, Dec. 18, 1670. FSHSph.

Poze, Domingo. Born about 1666, at San Vincente de Abana, in the Archdiocese of Santiago, Spain. Belonged to the Province of Santiago. He left Toro, February 16, and arrived at Seville March 18, 1696, in order to go to Florida under Fray Feliciano López. During the invasion of Florida by Governor Moore he was captured and detained for

three years at San Jorge (South Carolina).

AGI. 45-2-¼; 7. Seville, 1696. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-29; 42. St. Augustine, Nov. 10, 1722. FSHSph.
EE.

Prieto, Martín. Member of the Province of Los Angeles, Spain. He came to Florida in 1605 under Fray Bartolomé Romero. His first appointment in Florida was at Nombre de Dios. On April 16, 1606, he and another friar, whose name is not recorded, set out for the district of Potano, where there was but one known Christian Indian. He built a church at Potano called San Francisco and catechized the Indians in the nearby towns of Santa Ana, San Miguel and San Buenaventura. In 1608, he made a long journey from Timucua to Apalache and effected peace between the warring Apalache and Timucuan tribes. This opened the Apalache field to Christian endeavor but because of the dearth of missionaries, it was not effectually worked until 1633. About 1610, he was definitor of the province and guardian at St. Augustine. In 1617, he went to Timucua, Florida.

MF, xvi, 108, 112, 121.
RH1, 112-117.
BE, 81.
EFF, 16.
FCF, 184, 186, 227-230, 255.

Prieto, Pedro. Born about 1676. In 1736, he was a lay-brother at Guanabocoa, Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Puello, Juan. Born about 1716, probably in Florida. In 1736, he was a **corista** at St. Augustine.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Puente, Joseph Eligio de la. In the Chapter of 1735, he was designated a preacher and confessor. Was assigned to Santiago de Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.

Pueyo, Francisco. Born about 1710. Was a member of the Province of Santa Elena but was in Mexico in 1736.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Pulido, Blas. Born about 1688, at Villa de Torremocha, in the priorate of León, Spain. Was a member of the Province of San Miguel. He left his Convent of Santiago de Lobon, November 1, and arrived at Cádiz, November 8, 1721, to go to Florida. He was made superior of the group of Franciscans who sailed the following year. In November, 1722 he was guardian of the convent at St. Augustine, as well as commissary provincial. In the following year he was provincial of the Province of Santa Elena.

AGI. 45-2-½; 9. Cádiz, Jan. 16, 1722. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-29; 42. St. Augustine, Nov. 10, 1722. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 8. St. Augustine, March 8, 1723. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 9. Florida, March 11, 1723. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

Q

Queralta, Joseph de. Born about 1693. Having taught theology, he was made vicar of the convent at Villa Clara, Cuba, by the Chapter of 1735.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Quijano, Luís de. Born about 1710. In 1736, he was in Havana. In the years 1737-1738, he was Indian missionary at Mission Purísima Concepción de Casapullas, Florida. At that time Casapullas was united with the Jorroro mission.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 46. St. Augustine, June 4, 1738. FSHSph.

Quiñones, Bartolomé. Born about 1651, at Santiago de Galicia, Spain. He left Cádiz, July 12, 1678, for Florida under Fray Alonso del Moral.

AGI. 54-5-20; 114. Jan. 19, 1682. FSHSph.
CCCD, 182.
HCI, 96.

Quiñones, Hilario. Born about 1694. Was a co-founder, with Fray José de Usaches, of Villa Clara in 1730. In 1736, he was a member of the community of San Isidro at Havana. He held the title of **predicador general.**

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
CC, 450.

Quiñones, Pedro. Born about 1713. In 1736, he was in Mexico but was still a member of the Province of Santa Elena. It is not certain whether he was a priest or brother.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

R

Rabelo, Francisco. Born about 1696. In 1736, he was a lay-brother at Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Rabelo, Juan Francisco. In the Chapter of 1735, he was made superior of the convent of Nuestra Señora de la Leche to be founded at Matanzas, Cuba. In 1753 he was temporary pastor at St. Augustine and commissary visitor for the province. He held the titles of **predicador general** and **predicador jubilado.**

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
EE.
CCCD, 474.

Rais, Melchor de. In St. Augustine in 1652.

EE.

Ramírez, Joseph. Born about 1712. In 1736, he was a lay-brother at Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Ramírez, Pedro. Born about 1619, in Spain. In 1640, as a **corista,** he sailed for Florida under Fray Juan Gómez de Palma. He was from the Province of Andalucía.

AGI. 53-2-12. Spain, March 2, 1640. FSHSph.

Ramírez, Pedro. Born about 1645, in Spain. He left his convent at Madrid, April 24, 1673, and arrived at Cádiz, June 8, to sail for Florida. He held the office of preacher.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 4. Seville, 1673. FSHSph.

Ramos, Blas. Born about 1665, at Moguel, Spain. He was a lay-brother who accompanied Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda to Florida in 1690.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 6. 1690. FSHSph.

Ramos, Francisco. Born about 1711, probably in Cuba. In the Chapter of 1735, he was declared a preacher and was made lector of grammar at the Convent of Santa Ana in Puerto Príncipe, Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Ranzel, Tomás. Born about 1696. In 1737, he was a preacher at Villa Clara, Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Reinoso, Alonso de. A member of the Province of Santiago, Spain. One of the most zealous promoters of the Florida missions, who lived in the latter sixteenth century. It is quite possible that he was among

the first friars who arrived at Santa Elena in 1573, though this has not yet been proven. He was in Florida prior to 1583 and in that year was in Spain recruiting friars for the Florida missions. On May 7, 1584, according to an official report, he sailed for Florida with eight Franciscans, all from the Province of Santiago. This mission was not very successful for some of the friars did not get as far as Florida and at least one left there soon after their arrival. Father Reinoso was described by a contemporary confrere as a "grave religious, a man of profound knowledge, and a teacher with no equal in his province in the realm of letters." Governor Pedro Menéndez Marques praised him for his assiduous missionary labors. On the other hand he was depicted as arbitrary and impetuous by some of his traveling companions. By 1586, Father Reinoso was back in Spain recruiting another band of missionaries for the Florida missions. This group sailed from Spain in 1587, and comprised thirteen religious including Father Reinoso. They sailed for Florida, from Havana, September 29, 1587, arriving at St. Augustine about seven days later. Father Reinoso returned to Spain again, arriving at the port of San Lúcar, June 5, 1589. In 1589, and in the following year, Father Reinoso gathered still more friars for the Florida missions. In 1590, he landed at Havana with the new religious. At least eight of these accompanied their commissary as far as Havana. Father Reinoso himself journeyed to Yucatan where the commissary general of New Spain was at the time. This is the last we hear of Father Reinoso. Despite the fact that he brought three groups of friars to Florida, the mission field in that peninsula in 1592 was represented by only five friars. From the documents it appears that Father Reinoso's temperament was the cause of not a few defections in the first group he brought over. The unattractiveness of Florida as a mission field as well as the difficulties encountered, frightened the greater part of the second group, while only six of the eight brought to the Indies by Father Reinoso, on the third journey actually arrived in Florida, and some of these apparently were withdrawn from service there by the commissary general of New Spain. Real concerted missionary effort began in Florida only in 1595; the period prior to that was a make-shift one, a difficult period during which for many and varied reasons, scant progress was made.

AGI. 154-1-18. Madrid, Nov. 12, 1583. Mn. 2869. LT.
AGI. 154-1-18. El Pardo, Nov. 22, 1583. Mn. 2869. LT.
AGI. 54-2-23. Havana, Jan. 23, 1585. FSHSph.
AGI. 154-1-18. Aránjuez, June 1, 1587. FSHSph.
AGI. 154-1-18. Madrid, Sept. 9, 1589. FSHSph.
AGI. 154-1-18. San Lorenzo, Sept. 20, 1589. FSHSph.
AGI. 154-1-18. San Lorenzo, Oct. 18, 1589. FSHSph.
AGI. 154-1-18. Madrid, Nov. 6, 1589. FSHSph.
AGI. 154-1-18. El Pardo, March 6, 1590. Mn. 2869. LT.
AIA, IV (1915), 133, 134.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 46, 47, 49, 51, 59.
FCC2, 497.
MF, 42, 43, 50, 56, 57, 62, 71.
RH1, 24, 52, 76, 83, 91.
CCCD, 151.
EFF, 9, 10.
FCF, 46, 47, 48, 50, 52, 53, 56, 58, 59.
FH (1913), 319.
RF, 343.
SMG, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 249.
STG, 14.

Rejano, Juan. In St. Augustine in 1645, in 1650, in 1652, and in 1673. In the three last mentioned years he was a definitor.

AGI. 58-1-27; 28. St. Augustine, Nov. 15, 1701. FSHSph.
EE.

Rencurrel, Juan de Dios. Missionary from Spain who was in Guanabacoa, Cuba, about 1796.

CC, 443.

Resurrección, Francisco de la. Born about 1642, at Cádiz, Spain. Held the office of confessor. He sailed from Cádiz for Florida, July 12, 1678, under Fray Alonso del Moral.

AGI. 54-5-20; 114. Jan. 19, 1682. FSHSph.

Rey, Bartolomé. Born at Palacios del Alcor, Spain. As a lay-brother, he accompanied Fray Francisco Alonso de Jesús to Florida, June 6, 1631.

AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68.

Rey, Fernando. Born about 1703, at Arandilla, in the Diocese of Placencia, Spain. He held the office of preacher. He left his convent of Placencia, in Estremadura, November 4, 1730, for Cádiz. He was one of the missionaries who went to Florida in 1731 under Fray Antonio de Escobar. In 1736, Fray Fernando Rey was superior of the convent at Pensacola, Florida.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 11. Seville, 1731. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Reyes, Alonso de los. Was sent to Florida from Cuba in 1608, as commissary to settle a dispute between Governor Pedro de Ybarra and Fray Alonso de Peñaranda.

AGI. 54-5-9; 92. Florida, Apr. 8, 1608. FSHSph.

Reyes, Gaspar de los. A friar from Villalpando, Spain, who sailed for Florida under Fray Alonso de Reinoso, May 7, 1584. He was from the Province of Santiago.

AIA, IV (1915), 134.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 47.
MF, 57.
FCF, 47, 56.

Reyes, Gerónimo de los. Born about 1704. By the Chapter of 1735, he was appointed procurator of the Province of Santa Elena with residence at Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Reyes, Toribio de los. In 1722, he was superior of the convent at St. Augustine. In 1731, he held the same office at Trinidad, Cuba. In 1736, he was commissary for the Third Order at the Hospice of Villa Clara, Cuba. Fray Toribio held the title of **predicador general.**

AGI. 58-1-29; 42. St. Augustine, Nov. 10, 1722. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-4; 44. St. Augustine, Nov. 5, 1725. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Reyna, Fernando. Born about 1704, at Arandilla, in the Diocese of Placencia, Spain. In 1731, he went to Florida under Fray Antonio de Escobar.

AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

Reyna, Francisco Gil de. Born about 1685, at Estepona, in the Diocese of Málaga, Spain. He held the office of preacher and accompanied Fray Rodrigo Joseph Horruitiner to Florida in 1719. In 1720, he was at St. Augustine. In 1722, he was **custodio** and in the following year was **doctrinero** at Jorroro, Florida. In 1736, he was commissary provincial at Havana. Prior to that he was definitor.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 8. Seville, 1719. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-29; 10. St. Augustine, July 12, 1720. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-29; 42. St. Augustine, Nov. 10, 1722. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-16; 8. St. Augustine, March 8, 1723. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-14. X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

Reynoso, Alonso. Born about 1710, probably in Cuba. In 1736 he was master of grammar at Trinidad, Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Reynoso, Ildefonso. In the Chapter of 1735, he was appointed lector of grammar at the Convent of Nuestra Señora del Consuelo, at Trinidad, Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.

Riberos, Pedro Martín de. In the Chapter of 1735, he was appointed preacher for the Convent of the Immaculate Conception at Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.

Ribota, Gaspar de. Definitor of the Province of Santa Elena in 1664.

AGI. 54-5-18; 64. St. Augustine, June 16, 1664. FSHSph.

ASD. 54-5-18. Sec. V. Mn. 233. LT.

Rico, Juan. In 1788, he was guardian of the Convent of the Immaculate Conception at Santiago de Cuba, with the title of **predicador general.**

EE.

Riera, Pedro. Born about 1687, at Velentralaga, in the Diocese of Málaga, Spain. He belonged to the Province of Andalucía. He left the Convent of Nuestra Señora de Los Angeles de Ximena, November 20, and arrived at Cádiz, November 24, 1721, to go to Florida under Fray Blas Pulido. In 1723, he was guardian and missionary at Moze, in Florida. In 1728, he was definitor at St. Augustine and was re-elected definitor in the Chapter of 1735. In 1743, he received from the **ayuntamiento** of Matanzas, Cuba, land for a new Franciscan hospice.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 9. Cádiz, Jan. 16, 1722. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-1-29; 42. St. Augustine, Nov. 10, 1722. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-16; 8. St. Augustine, March 8, 1723. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-16; 19. St. Augustine, March 14, 1728. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-16; 20. St. Augustine, May 20, 1738. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

CC, 455.

Rios, Bartolomé de los. Born about 1648, at Marchena, or Cádiz, Spain. He belonged to the Province of Andalucía. He left his convent of San Francisco de Huelva, March 4, and arrived at Seville, March 8, 1689, to go to Florida under Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda.

AGI. 54-5-20; 125. Madrid, Dec. 2, 1689. FSHSph.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 6. 1690. FSHSph.

Rios, Juan de los. Born about 1712. In 1736, he was a lay-brother at Sancti Spíritus, Cuba. In 1763, when Florida became English territory, a Juan de los Rios, probably the same person, was a member of the Franciscan community at St. Augustine. In that year he sailed for Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

AGI. 86-6-6; 43. July 20, 1764. Mn. Santo Domingo, 2660. FSHSph.

AGI. 87-1-5; 4. Havana, May 8, 1770. FSHSph.

Riquelme, Juan de. Born about 1628, at Ayamonte, Spain. Received the habit at Santa Olaya, and was a member of the Province of Andalucía. He left his Convent of San Francisco de Marchena to go to Florida under Fray Francisco Martínez in 1658.

AGI. 54-5-20; 74. Spain, May 9, 1658. FSHSph.
AGI. Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. LT. SMG, 275.

Rodríguez, Antonio. Guardian of the convent at St. Augustine in 1660.

EE.

Rodríguez, Blas. In 1735, he was made associate director of the Third Order at the Convent of the Immaculate Conception in Havana. He held the title of **predicador general.**

AGI. 58-2-17; Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.

Rodríguez, Blas de. A member of the Province of San Gabriel, Spain. He came to Florida with Fray Alonso de Reinoso in the 1580's and was sent as Indian missionary to Tupiqui, Georgia. He and Father Corpa reprimanded Juanillo, a young Christian and heir to the caciquedom of Guale, for having a plurality of wives. For this Father Rodríguez paid with his life. Juanillo and his associates, after murdering Father Corpa, came to Tupiqui. They notified Father Rodríguez that he would have to die. The friar asked the Indians for permission to say Holy Mass and "after that they might do with him whatever they wished." His petition was granted. After Mass, Father Rodríguez distributed the few articles he possessed and addressed his future slayers admonishing them to observe God's law. His words availed nothing. After despoiling the church of its sacred vessels and appurtenances, the Indians robbed the friar's room. On September 16, 1597, the Indians struck Father Rodríguez with a **macana** or stone hatchet, and another martyr reddened the soil of Georgia with his blood. The Indians left his body a prey to bird and beast. The faithful Christians among them desired to give it a decent burial but were afraid of the infuriated renegades. Finally an aged Christian Indian took the body to the woods and buried it. On November 5, Governor Canzo and his soldiers found the corpse of Father Rodríguez, his head being split in three or four places. The soldiers disinterred the remains and gave them a more decent burial.

AGI. 54-5-9; 23. St. Augustine, Jan. 12, 1598. Mn. 224. LT.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 57, 60, 61.
MF, 71, 83, 84, 85.
RH1, 92, 95.
RH2, 16-22.
CCCD, 152, 154.
EC, 167, 171.
FCF, 87, 88, 91, 92, 104, 113.
FH (1913), 355-357.
HCI, 60, 86, 88.
MI3, 351, 352.
RF, 345-347.
SMG, 7, 70, 72, 82, 86, 87, 96, 101, 104.
STG, 15, 16.

Rodríguez, Cristóbal. Born about 1676. In 1736, he was a member of the community of the Hospice of San Isidro in Havana. He held the titles of ex-definitor and **lector jubilado.**

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Rodríguez, Diego de. In 1616, he was stationed at Mission San Diego de Chatuache.

AGI. 54-5-17. Florida, May, 1616. FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 91.
MF, 124.
FCF, 248.

Rodríguez, Francisco. Born about 1632, at Medina, Spain. Was one of the group of friars who sailed for Florida in 1658 under Fray Francisco Martínez.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 2. Seville, Jan. 17, 1657. FSHSph.

Rodríguez, Gaspar. Born about 1704. In 1736, he was at Havana, with the office of preacher.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Rodríguez, José Manuel. A native of Havana, born about 1714. H became a member of the Province of Santa Elena of Florida. In 1736, he was in Mexico. There he became the **Custodio** of the Province of Santo Evangelio as well as its provincial chronicler, consultor of the archbishop of Mexico and a consulting theologian of the Fourth Provincial Council of Mexico. According to Beristain y Souza he was one of the most outstanding and universal geniuses of his time. He was greatly instrumental in reforming sacred oratory in Mexico. His writings are the following:

Panegírico de San Ignacio de Loyola. (Mexico, 1753)

Panegírico de Nuestra Señora de Aranzazu. (Mexico, 1754)

La heroicidad del espíritu de San Francisco de Asís en la institución de su Orden Tercera. (Mexico, 1762)

Expresiones del dolor del cristiano David, por la muerte del católico Jonatás: Oracion fúnebre en las Exequias que el Exmo. Sr. Marqués de Cruillas, Virey de México, hizo á su hermano, el Sr. Frey D. Antonio Monserrate Capitan de Guardias Españolas y Comendador de Alcon en la Orden de San Juan. (Mexico, 1753)

El Protector del Estado Religioso, San Luís de Francia. Panegírico. (Mexico, 1766)

Elogio de los militares y Españoles Difuntos. (Mexico, 1767)

El País afortunado: La N. E. bajo la protección de María Santísima de Guadalupe. (Mexico, 1768)

Discurso moral sobre como deben haberse los buenos vasallos con sus Reyes. (Mexico, 1768)

Vida prodigiosa del Venerable P. Fr. Sebastian de Aparicio (hoy ya Beatificado) Religioso Lego del Convento de la Puebla de los Angeles del Orden de San Francisco. (Mexico, 1770)

Relación jurídica de la libertad de muerte intendada contra la Persona del M. R. P. Fr. Antonio Picazo, Provincial de S. Francisco de la Provincia de Michoacán, debida á la milagrosa protección de la Vírgen María en su Imágen del Pueblito de Querétaro. (Mexico, 1769)

La caridad del Sacerdote para con los Niños encerrados en el vientre de sus difuntas madres: y documentos para su práctica. (Mexico, 1772) (The greater part of this work is an adaptation of Dr. Cangiamila's **Embriología sacra**)

"Informe teológico dado al Cuarto Concilio Mexicano sobre la liberdad de los Pintores de Imájines sagradas; y sobre la Pintura de la Vírgen María, llamada de La Lux, y la de los Corazones de los cinco Señores y otras" (Jan. 29, 1771. MS. fol.)

"Informe al mismo Concilio sobre el Depósito irregular, practicado en America" (MS. fol.).

"Informe al mismo sobre si el impedimento de incesto entre los Indios se extiende ultra secundum gradum" (MS. fol.).

In the Fourth Council, Father Rodríguez stated he was working on a **Diccionario Botánico Americano.**

Finally there was a MS. in the library of the Bishop of Durango (1883) entitled: **"Epítome de las Antigüedades Romanas, traducido del francés."**

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
BHAS3, 55-57.
CC, 428, 480, 486.

Rodríguez, Juan. Born about 1702. In 1736, he was vicar of the convent and Director of the Third Order at Sancti Spíritus, Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Rodríguez, Juan Basilio. In the Chapter of 1735, he was declared a preacher and confessor. In 1754

and 1757, he was procurator of the Province of Santa Elena. In 1763 and 1764, he was provincial of the Province with the titles of **lector jubilado** and **padre de provincia.**

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-1-25; 189. Madrid, July 9, 1754. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-1-25; 196. Aránjuez, May 17, 1757. FSHSph.

EE.

Rodríguez, Manuel. Born about 1701. In the Chapter of 1735, he was elected definitor and appointed lector of grammar and commissary of the Third Order at St. Augustine.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Rodríguez, Martín. A member of the Province of Concepción, Spain, who sailed for Florida, May 14, 1635, under Fray Francisco Alonso de Jesús.

AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68-69.

Rodríguez, Martín. Born about 1686. By the Chapter of 1735, he was continued in office as vicar of Santiago de Cuba. In 1736, he was in charge of Bayamo, Cuba, with the title of **predicador general.**

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Rodríguez, Nicolás. Born about 1719, probably in Cuba. In 1736, he was a **corista** in Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Rodríguez, Pablo. Born about 1695, at Cuenca, Spain. He held the office of preacher. He left his convent at Garrovillas, November 5, 1730, and went to Cádiz, in order to sail to Florida under Fray Antonio de Escobar. In 1735, he was appointed conventual preacher at St. Augustine. A friar of the same name was elected guardian of San Lorenzo de Habitaquu in the Chapter of 1735. Prior to April, 1738, he labored at the Mission of San Juan de Palica, together with Fray Antonio de Navarro. In June, 1738, he was laboring with the same friar at Mission Nuestra Señora de Guadalupe de Tolomato, Florida. It was he who most probably was **custodio** of the province in 1763.

AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 11. Seville, 1731. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-16; 45. Vera Cruz, Apr. 24, 1738. FSHSph.

Rodríguez Capote, Francisco. Born about 1706. In 1736, he was **lector de vísperas** at Santiago de Cuba. In 1784, he held the title of **predicador general** and was **custodio** of the Province of Santa Elena. As commissary general of the province in 1789, when Florida was returned to Spain by England, he urged the Spanish king that the friary at St. Augustine be returned to the Franciscans.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

EE.

Rodríguez Capote, Pedro. In the Chapter of 1735, he was appointed professor of theology at the Convent of the Immaculate Conception at Santiago de Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.

Rodríguez Casanova, Juan. In the Chapter of 1735, he was appointed vicar of the Convent of Vera Cruz at Sancti Spíritus, Cuba. He also was in charge of the Third Order.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.

Rodríguez Casasola, Juan. Born about 1691, at Villa de Garrovilla,

in the Diocese of Coria, Spain. He was a member of the Province of San Miguel. He left his convent of San Antonio de Texeda, October 31, and arrived at Cádiz, November 14, 1721, in order to sail for Florida under Fray Blas Pulido the following year.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 9. Cádiz, Jan. 16, 1722. FSHSph.

Rodríguez de Acosta, Pablo. Born about 1708. In the Chapter of 1735, he was named master of novices at the Convent of the Immaculate Conception at Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Rodríguez de la Cruz, Lorenzo. Born about 1692. In 1736, he was a lay-brother in Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Rojas, Francisco de. In 1690, he was in charge of the **doctrina** at San Pedro, Georgia.

AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.
SMG, 273.

Roman, Francisco. Born about 1661, at Seville, Spain. He held the office of preacher, and in 1691, being a member of the College of San Buenaventura, was listed as among those going to Florida in 1689 under Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda. He was a member of the Province of Andalucía.

AGI. 54-5-20; 125. Madrid, Dec. 2, 1689. FSHSph.

Romero, Antonio. Born about 1687, at Utrera, in the Archdiocese of Seville, Spain. He held the office of preacher. Father Romero went to Florida in 1719 under Fray Rodrigo Joseph Horruitiner. In 1720, he was at St. Augustine, and in 1723, had charge of Tolomato. In 1724, he was definitor of the province and in 1726, was guardian of one of the friaries in Cuba.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 8. Seville, 1719. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-29; 10. St. Augustine, July 12, 1720. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-29; 42. St. Augustine, Nov. 10, 1722. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 8. St. Augustine, March 8, 1723. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 25. Havana, June 14, 1729. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 29. Madrid, Apr. 18, 1730. FSHSph.
AGI, 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

Romero, Bartolomé. Born about 1573, in Spain. Was commissary of the group of friars who came to Florida in 1605. Probably was from the Province of Los Angeles. His first appointment in Florida was at Nombre de Dios. In 1609, he was definitor of the custody of Santa Elena, and guardian of the Convent of San Buenaventura de Guadalquini, in Georgia. In 1616, he was still at Guadalquini, with the title of vicar-provincial.

AGI. 54-5-17. Florida, Febr.-March, 1609. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-17. Florida, May, 1616. FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 64, 67, 90.
RHI, 38, 105, 125.
RH2, 33, 34.
FCF, 184, 186, 196, 218, 234, 248, 261.
GHQ, 186, 190.
SMG, 147, 153.

Romero, Domingo. Born about 1682. In 1734, he was **custodio** of the Province of Santa Elena and secretary of the definitorium. In the Chapter of 1735, he was appointed to the Convent of the Immaculate Conception at Havana.

AGI. 58-2-16; 25. Havana, Jan. 14, 1729. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Jan. 14, 1729. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Romero, Juan. Born about 1676. In 1736, he held the titles of **predicador general** and **padre de provincia** and prior to that was definitor of the Province of Santa Elena. In the Chapter of 1735, he was continued as a member of the community at Havana. Owing to the contested Chapter of that year, he was appointed head of the Province of Santa Elena by the vice-commissary of New Spain.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-12; A 29. St. Augustine, Oct. 18, 1736. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Romero, Juan. Penitentiary and assistant to the chief sacristan in Baracoa, Cuba, in 1837.

CC, 424.

Romero, Julián. Born about 1713, at Ecija, Spain, in the Archdiocese of Seville. Was a member of the Province of Andalucía. He left his convent at Ecija, and arrived at Cádiz, September 20, 1738, in order to go to Florida in 1739. He took the place of Fray Francisco Santoya.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 13. Cádiz, Febr. 3, 1739. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

Romero, Lorenzo. Born about 1685, at Havana. He was a lay-brother. Traveling to Spain with one of the prelates of the Province of Santa Elena, he returned to Florida under Fray Rodrigo Joseph Horruitiner in 1719.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 8. Seville, 1719. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

Romero, Manuel. Born about 1662, at Marchena, Spain. Was a lay-brother. Listed as going to Florida in 1690. His departure from Spain is uncertain.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 6. 1690. FSHSph.

Romero, Salvador. Born about 1691, at Puebla de Alcozer, in the Archdiocese of Seville, Spain. Was a member of the Province of Andalucía. He left his Convent of Nuestra Señora del Valle, November 16, and arrived at Cádiz, November 21, 1721, to go to Florida under Fray Blas Pulido in the following year.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 9. Cádiz, Jan. 16, 1722. FSHSph.

Romaui (Rumay) Sotomayor, Manuel. Born about 1694. Held the title of **predicador general jubilado.** By the Chapter of 1735, he was elected guardian of San Pedro de Potohiribia. In 1735, he was guardian at Nombre de Dios, Florida, but was absent in Mexico. From May 3, 1736, he was guardian at St. Augustine, which office he held until 1739.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. St. Augustine, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 46. St. Augustine, June 4, 1738. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-25; 65. Madrid, June 25, 1739. FSHSph.

Rosa, Juan de la. Born about 1690, at Marchena, in the Archdiocese of Seville, Spain. He left his convent of Osuna, February 20, 1730, and arrived later at Cádiz, to sail for Florida under Fray Antonio de Escobar. He held the title of **predicador general.** In the Chapter of 1735, he was elected **pro-ministro** of the Province of Santa Elena to vote in the Chapter of 1740. In 1730, he held the office of synodal examiner of the Archdiocese of Seville. In the years 1736 to 1740, he was in Spain as procurator and **custodio** of the Province of Santa Elena and while there gathered fifteen friars for service in Florida. He voted in the General Chapter of June 4, 1740, and shortly afterward obtained permission to return to Florida. There he held the office

of definitor and in 1742, was provincial of the province.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 11. Seville, 1731. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-31; 43. Madrid, May 10, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-25; 170. Aránjuez, June 20, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 45-2-¼; 12. Cádiz, Oct. 3, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-25; 83. Buen Retiro, July 8, 1740. FSHSph.
CC, 473.

Rosario, Alonso del. Born about 1650, at Bádajoz, Spain. He entered the Franciscan Order as a lay-brother and became a member of the Province of Los Angeles. After serving the Order for twenty-two years he bade farewell to his community at Jarandilla, February 10, 1689, and went to Seville, in order to join the commissary, Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda and companions, who sailed for Florida in 1690. In 1690, he was at St. Augustine and received permission to go to Havana from the governor. By profession he was a barber and apothecary.

AGI. 54-5-20; 125. Madrid, Dec. 2, 1689. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.
AGI. 45-2-¼; 6. 1690. FSHSph.

Rubio, Juan. Born about 1676. In 1736, he was at Havana with the title of **predicador jubilado.**

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Rueda, Joseph de. Born about 1650, at Cádiz, Spain. Became a member of the Province of Andalucía and a member of the community of San Francisco of Seville. He sailed for Florida in 1690 under Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda. He held the office of preacher. Arriving in Florida he was assigned to the convent of Ocuia as assistant to Fray Manuel Mendoza. His full name was probably Fray Joseph Pimental de Rueda. Under this name we find him as guardian at St. Augustine with the titles of ex-definitor and commissary provincial in 1701. In 1712, he was at Nombre de Dios.

AGI. 54-5-20; 125. Madrid, Dec. 2, 1689. FSHSph.
AGI. 45-2-¼; 6. 1690. [Spain?]. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-27; 28. St. Augustine, Nov. 15, 1701. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-28; 105. St. Augustine, July 17, 1712. FSHSph.
SMG, 272.

Ruiz, ———. Came to Florida in 1587 under Fray Alonso de Reinoso.

AIA, XXVIII (1927), 49, 60, 67.

Ruiz, Alonso. Held the office of confessor. In 1763 when Florida became English territory, he was a member of the community of St. Augustine. In that year he went to Havana.

AGI. 86-6-6; 43. Mn. Santo Domingo 2660 [Havana?]. July 20, 1764.
AGI. 87-1-5; 4. Havana, May 8, 1770. FSHSph.

Ruiz, Pedro. Born at Valdesoto, near Uzeda, Spain. Was a member of the Province of Castile and held the office of confessor. He left Spain for Florida, July 14, 1595, with Fray Juan de Silva and companions. In 1602, he was stationed at San Sebastián and Tocoy, Florida. After the Guale Revolt, he labored along the coast of Georgia, his station being Mission Santa Catalina, Guale Island, Georgia. As **custodio** of the Custody of Santa Elena, he was in Spain in 1610, enlisting friars for the Indian mission field of Florida. In 1612, he was a definitor of the custody. In 1616, he was stationed on Guale

Island. In December of that year he was made guardian of Havana and received the title padre de provincia.

AGI. 86-5-24. Mn. 2533. 1602. LT.
AGI. 45-2-¼; 1. Spain, 1610. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-17. St. Augustine, Oct. 16, 1612. FSHSph.
DH, 170, 171, 172, 173, 175, 176, 177, 178, 179, 182, 184, 185, 186, 187, 190, 192.
MF, 57, 69, 82, 100, 107, 132.
RH1, 40, 44, 45, 46, 50, 51, 90, 105, 106, 107, 111, 125.
RH2, 8, 23, 24, 25, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44.
BE, 81.
CCCD, 152, 158.
EC, 167, 175.
EFF, 8, 16, 17.
FCF, 63, 87, 104, 152, 153, 154, 161, 172, 173, 186, 198, 224, 225, 226, 233, 234, 236, 248, 255, 261.
FH (1913), 355; (1914), 63.
GHQ, 178, 179, 180, 183, 184, 185, 195.
HCI, 89.
MI3, 350.
SMG, 3, 4, 80, 122, 125, 129, 130, 131, 132, 137, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 144, 146, 147, 201, 239, 250, 258, 261.
STG, 19.

Ruiz, Silvestre. Born about 1698. By the Chapter of 1735, he was appointed regent of studies and continued as lector of theology for the Convent of the Immaculate Conception at Havana. Having received the title lector jubilado and having exercised the office of custodio, he became provincial of the Province of Santa Elena, which office he held in 1749.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-36; 56. Febr. 25, 1749. FSHSph.

Ruiz de Aliende, Diego. In 1650 he was at St. Augustine.

EE.

Ruiz y Moyamo, Manuel. Born about 1745, at Seca, in the Diocese of Valladolid, Spain. He received the habit in the same city, in the Province of Concepción. In 1769, he left his convent at El Campo and went to the Province of Florida under Fray Juan Jacinto de Acebedo. He held the offices of preacher and professor.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 6. Madrid, June 30, 1769. FSHSph.

S

Sabedra, Felipe. Was master of grammar at St. Augustine in 1763 when Florida became English territory. He left Florida in that year and sailed for Caracas, Venezuela.

AGI. 86-6-6; 43. Mn. Santo Domingo, 2660. [Havana?]. July 20, 1764. FSHSph.
AGI. 87-1-5; 4. Havana, May 8, 1770. FSHSph.

Saco, Juan. After the severe earthquake of 1766, he rebuilt the church and friary of the Immaculate Conception at Santiago de Cuba, and assisted in relieving the poor and distressed. Was guardian of the convent from 1784 to 1787. Held the title of predicador general.

EE.
CC, 424.
CSC, 225.

Salamanca, Antonio de. Born about 1599, at Funitidueña, Spain. Held the office of confessor. Was a member of the Province of Concepción. He sailed for Florida under Fray Francisco Alonso de Jesús, May 14, 1635.

AGI. 53-2-12. Spain [1635?]. FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68-69.

Salas, Simón de. Born about 1653, at Utrera, Spain. He sailed from Cádiz, July 12, 1678, under Fray Alonso del Moral. In 1690, he was in charge of the Mission at Santa Catalina. In 1695, he was at Havana and in the year 1705, was

provincial of the Province of Santa Elena.

AGI. 54-5-20; 114. Jan. 19, 1682. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-20; 136. Havana, Febr. 23, 1695. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-27; 79. Florida, June 14, 1705. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-3; 37. St. Augustine, Nov. 26, 1708. FSHSph.
SMG, 217, 273.

Salazar, Juan de. Native of Ciudad Rodrigo, Spain. Held the office of preacher at Palenzuela. Sailed for Florida, June 6, 1631, under the Commissary Francisco Alonso de Jesús.

AGI. 53-2-12. Spain, March 27, 1631. FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68.

Salazar, Juan de. Born about 1686. In 1736, he was at Puerto Príncipe, Cuba, with the title of ex-definitor.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Salazar, Juan de. Born about 1718, probably in Cuba. In 1736 he was a **corista** at Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Salguero, Juan. Born about 1626, at Merida, Spain. He sailed for Florida in 1658 under Fray Francisco Martínez.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 2. Seville, Jan. 17, 1657. FSHSph.

Samos, Fernando de. Born about 1672, at Villa de Cortallon, in the Archdiocese of Astorga, Spain. Was a member of the Province of Santiago. As a **corista,** he enlisted for the Florida missions, leaving his convent at Zamora, February 13, and arriving at Seville, March 14, 1696. He sailed under Fray Feliciano López. With his superior and five companions he sailed from Havana, September 11, 1697, for the Carlos Indians in southern Florida. However, the group of missionaries were repelled and stranded, and after many sufferings, reached Havana, their mission a failure.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 7. Seville, 1696. FSHSph.
FH (1914), 224.

San Andrés, Estevan de. Born about 1574, in Spain. Was a member of the Province of Los Angeles. In 1605, he came to Florida under Fray Bartolomé Romero, and was assigned immediately to Guale. There he labored together with Fray Pedro Ruiz and Fray Juan de Guadalupe in bringing back to the Church, the Guale Indians who had revolted in 1597. In 1609, he was vicar of the Mission of Santo Domingo in Talaxe, Georgia, while in 1616, he was guardian of the same. In 1612, he was a definitor of the custody and in 1621, of the Province of Santa Elena.

AGI. 54-5-17. Florida, Febr.-March, 1609. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-17. St. Augustine, Oct. 16, 1612. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-17. Florida, May, 1616. FSHSph.
AGI. 53-2-11. St. Augustine, Sept. 1, 1621. FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 87.
MF, 105-108.
RH1, 105, 106, 107.
FCF, 184, 186, 223, 234, 248.

San Antonio, Francisco de. Provincial of the Province of Santa Elena in 1657. Was styled **padre de provincia** in 1664 and 1666.

ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. LT.
AGI. 54-5-10; 78. St. Augustine, Nov. 12, 1657. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-18; 64. St. Augustine, June 16, 1664. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-18; 66. St. Augustine, Sept. 15, 1666. FSHSph.

San Antonio, Francisco de. Born about 1696. A lay-brother of the Province of Santa Elena in St. Augustine in 1736.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

San Antonio, Juan de. Born about 1661, at Puerto, Spain. He entered the Franciscan Order as a lay-brother in 1676. By profession he was a blood-letter and barber. Was a member of the Province of Andalucía and was listed as going to Florida under Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda in 1690.

AGI. 54-5-20; 125. Madrid, Dec. 2, 1689. FSHSph.

San Antonio, Manuel de. Born about 1712, at Villalba, in the Diocese of León, Spain. He left his convent of Segovia, in the Province of Concepción, April 26, and arrived at Cádiz, May 17, 1737, in order to sail for Florida under Fray Juan de la Rosa. The date of his departure from Cádiz was Oct. 19, 1737.

AGI. 45-2-½; 12. Cádiz, Oct. 3, 1737. FSHSph.

San Antonio, Miguel de. Born about 1712, at Villalba, in the Diocese of León, Spain. He was among those listed as going to Florida in 1737.

AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

San Bernardino, Alonso de. Born about 1657, at Zarza, Spain. He entered the Order as a lay-brother and was a member of the Province of Los Angeles. In 1689, he left his convent of Fuentebejuna in order to sail to Florida under the commissary Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda. His offices were those of apothecary and blood-letter.

AGI. 54-5-20; 125. Madrid, Dec. 2, 1689. FSHSph.

San Bernardino, Isidro de. Born about 1681, at Placencia, Spain. He joined the Province of San Miguel and was a member of the Convent of San Francisco de la Villa de Cazeres. He left his Convent of San Francisco de Vejar, October 20, and arrived at Cádiz, November 4, 1731, to sail for Florida under Fray Blas Pulido in 1722.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 9. Cádiz, Jan. 16, 1722. FSHSph.

San Buenaventura, Antonio de. Stationed at St. Augustine from August, 1634, to October, 1637.

EE.

Sánchez, Francisco. Born about 1688, at Villa de Bilbestre, in the Diocese of Salamanca, Spain. Belonged to the Province of San Miguel. He left his Convent of San Francisco de la Villa de Vejar, October 30, and arrived at Cádiz, November 13, 1721, in order to sail for Florida under Fray Blas Pulido in 1722.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 9. Cádiz, Jan. 16, 1722. FSHSph.

Sánchez, Gines. In 1758, was parish priest of the newly established town of Gracia Real de Santa Teresa de Mose, Florida, composed of fugitive Negroes from the English colonies.

AGI. 58-1-25; 201. Madrid, July 6, 1758. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-1-25; 203. Villaviciosa, Oct. 6, 1758. FSHSph.

Sánchez, Juan. Born about 1706, probably in Florida. In 1736, he was a **corista** at St. Augustine.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Sánchez, Manuel. Born about 1653, at Marchena, Spain. He was a member of the Province of Andalucía and of the community of San Antonio de Escacena. He left his convent, August 28, and arrived at Seville, August 30, 1689, in order to sail to Florida under Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda. His name however, is not on the final list of those who sailed.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 6. 1690. FSHSph.

AGI. 54-5-20; 125. Madrid, Dec. 2, 1689. FSHSph.

Sánchez, Miguel. Prior to 1657, he was **doctrinero** at Mission San Joseph de Ocupo in Apalache, Florida.

EsC. *leg.* 115; 18. 1657. FSHSph.

Sánchez, Luís. A native of Havana who was killed by the Jororo Indians at the Mission of Mayaca, Florida, in 1696.

AGI. 58-1-29; 42. St. Augustine, Nov. 10, 1722. FSHSph.
HCI, 339.
RF, 358.
SMG, 224.

Sánchez, Tomás. Born about 1594, in Spain. Was a member of the Province of Concepción and held the office of preacher. In 1626, he went to Florida under Fray Alonso Pesquera.

AGI. 53-2-11. Spain. [1625?]. FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68.

San Cornijo, Bernardino de. Born about 1608, at Fromesta, Spain. Described as a theologian proposed for the Florida missions in 1635.

AGI. 53-2-12. Spain. [1635?]. FSHSph.

San Diego, Francisco de. Born about 1666, at Villa del Padron, in the Diocese of Santiago, Spain. He became a lay-brother in the Province of Santiago. He left his convent February 15, and arrived at Seville, March 15, 1696, in order to go to Florida under Fray Feliciano López. On September 11, 1697, he and his companions left Havana for the conversion of the Carlos Indians in southern Florida, but all were repelled. He was at Havana in 1736.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 7. Seville, 1696. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
FH (1914), 224.

Sandobal, Antonio. Born about 1714. In 1735 he was a **corista** in Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

San Francisco, Antonio de. Member of the Province of Castile, Spain. Sailed for Florida under Fray Pedro Ruiz in 1608. In the Florida mission field he spent all his years at the Indian mission of Santa Clara de Petique up to 1622. Because his parents were old and infirm and he was the only son who could attend to their needs, he was permitted by the king to return to Spain.

AGI. 53-2-11. Oct. 10, 1622. FSHSph.
FCF, 248.

San Gregorio, Pedro de. A native of the town of Caza de Useda, and a member of the Province of Castile, Spain. He enjoyed the reputation for sanctity of life. In Spain, he was a member of the House of Recollection in Castañar, in Estremadura. He was one of the twelve friars who embarked for Florida with Fray Juan de Silva, July 14, 1595. In Puerto Rico, he fell ill and was not able to accompany his companions to Florida. Having recuperated in Puerto Rico, and not being able to obtain passage to Florida, he returned to Spain.

AIA, XXVIII (1927), 60.
MF, 69.
RH1, 89.
CCCD, 152.
EC, 167.
FCF, 64.
FH (1913), 355.
MI3, 350.
SMG, 250.

San Joseph, Francisco de. A guardian of the Province of Santa Elena in 1657. Place not designated.

ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. LT.

San Joseph, Francisco de. Born about 1650 at Ronda, in the Archdiocese of Seville, Spain. Was a member of the Province of Andalucía and held the office of preacher.

He left his Convent of San Francisco de Ecija, March 4, and arrived at Seville, March 8, 1689, to sail for Florida with Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda and companions. His name, however, does not appear on the final list of those who sailed.

AGI. 54-5-20; 125. Madrid, Dec. 2, 1689. FSHSph.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 6. 1690. FSHSph.

San Joseph, Juan Martín de. Born about 1690, at Trebejo, in the Diocese of Ciudad Rodrigo, Spain. Was a member of the community of Santa María de Gracia in the Province of San Miguel. He left his convent of Espíritu Santo de los Hoyos in the Sierra de Gata, November 1, and arrived at Cádiz, November 12, 1721, in order to go to the Florida missions under Fray Blas Pulido in 1722. In 1723, he was guardian and **doctrinero** of Nombre de Dios Chiquito, Florida. In the year 1727, he was missionary at San Antonio de Pocatalaca, a Yamasee town in Florida. In 1727 and 1728, he was **custodio** of the province.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 9. Cádiz, Jan. 16, 1722. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-16; 8. St. Augustine, March 8, 1723. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-16; 19. St. Augustine, March 14, 1728. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-16; 20. St. Augustine, May 20, 1728. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-16; 22. Havana, Sept. 1, 1728. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

San Joseph, Lucio de. Held the title of **predicador jubilado.** In 1727, he was in Spain and asked to return to the Province of Santa Elena in Florida. Permission was granted.

AGI. 58-2-16; 15. Madrid, March 3, 1727. FSHSph.

San Joseph, Manuel de. Born about 1676. In 1736 he was a lay-brother in Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

San Joseph, Marcelo de. Prior to 1685, he served many years as guardian of the Indian mission of San Luís de Talimali, in Apalache, Florida. In 1690, he was definitor of the province and guardian of the convent at St. Augustine, Florida. He was likewise interpreter for the Apalachian language.

AGI. 54-5-12; 29. St. Augustine, Aug. 17, 1685. FSHSph.

AGI. 54-5-12; 35. St. Augustine, March 20, 1686. FSHSph.

AGI. 54-5-12; 118. St. Augustine, June 13, 1690. FSHSph.

AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.

AGI. 54-5-13; 42. 1691. FSHSph.

San Jurgo Montenegro, Alonso. Born about 1663, at Castromayor, in the Diocese of Mondonedo, Spain. Was a member of the Province of Santiago. He left Zamora, February 16, and arrived at Seville, March 22, 1696, to go to Florida with Fray Feliciano López and companions. Was provincial of the Province of Santa Elena in 1718. In 1722, he was at St. Augustine.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 7. Seville, 1696. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-1-30; 71. St. Augustine, Jan. 28, 1718. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-1-29; 42. St. Augustine, Nov. 10, 1722. FSHSph.

CC, 442.

San Lorenzo, Bartolomé de. A member of the Province of Concepción, Spain. Sailed May 14, 1635, for Florida, with Fray Francisco Alonso de Jesús and companions.

AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68-69.

San Nicolás, Juan de. A lay-brother from Las Fuentes, Spain. Was a member of the Province of Santiago. He left Spain for Florida, May 7, 1584, under Fray Alonso de Reinoso. Was engaged for many years in the friary at St. Augustine and was known for his industry and virtue. Was em-

ployed as gardener and sacristan. The people of St. Augustine considered him a man of God. In 1616, he was still at St. Augustine, an old man, and was praised by the visitor general, Fray Luís Gerónimo de Oré.

AIA, IV (1915), 134.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 47, 87, 88.
MF, 57, 72, 83.
RH1, 92.
FCF, 47, 58, 88, 256, 257.

San Pablo, Benito de. A donado of the Province of Concepción, Spain, who went to Florida with Fray Francisco Alonso de Jesús and companions on May 14, 1635.

AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68-69.

San Patricio, Buenaventura de. Born about 1618, at Buelba, Spain. Became a member of the Province of Andalucía, and held the office of confessor. He left his convent of San Pablo de la Breña in order to sail to Florida under Fray Francisco Martínez in 1658.

AGI. 54-5-20; 74. Spain, May 9, 1658. FSHSph.
ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. LT.
SMG, 275.

Santa Ana, Juan de. A friar from Mayorga, Spain. He sailed for Florida with Fray Alonso de Reinoso, May 7, 1584. Was a member of the Province of Santiago.

AIA, IV (1915), 134.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 47.
MF, 57.
FCF, 47.

Santa María, Bernardo de. Prior to 1657, he was in charge of the Indian mission of San Juan de Aspalaga, Florida, and in 1657, presided over Mission San Damian de Cuparaca in Apalache. In the same year he held the titles of habitual definitor and padre de provincia.

EsC. *leg.* 115; 18. 1657. FSHSph.
ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. LT.

Santa María, Juan de. Born about 1551, in Spain. He held the office of confessor. In 1605, he came to Florida and in 1609, he was stationed at Mission Santo Domingo de Talaxe, in Georgia.

AGI. 54-5-17. Florida, Febr.-March, 1609. FSHSph.
MF, 124.
FCF, 234

Santa María, Manuel de. Preacher of the Province of Santa Elena, mentioned in 1690. He was stationed most probably in Cuba.

AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.
CC, 427-428.

Santa María, Miguel de. Stationed at Mission San José de Zápala, Georgia, in 1616.

AGI. 54-5-17. Florida, May, 1616. FSHSph.

Santos, Agustín de los. Born about 1609, in Spain. Was a member of the Province of Concepción and while still a theologian sailed for Florida under Fray Francisco Alonso de Jesús, May 14, 1635.

AGI. 53-2-12. FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68-69.

Santos, Domingo. Born about 1649, at Vizaler, in the Diocese of León, Spain. He belonged to the Province of Concepción and left Cádiz, July 12, 1678, for Florida under Fray Alonso del Moral. In 1691, he was missionary at Tama. During the English invasion of 1702 he was captured and held as a prisoner for three years at San Jorge (South Carolina).

AGI. 54-5-20; 114. Jan. 19, 1682. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-13; 42. 1691. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-29; 42. St. Augustine, Nov. 10, 1722. FSHSph.
EE.
SMG, 195.

Santos, Lorenzo. Born about 1668, at Compostella, Spain. Was a member of the Province of Santiago. He left his convent of Salamanca, February 10, and arrived at Seville,

March 17, 1696, in order to go to Florida under Fray Feliciano López. In 1704, he was at San Luís de Apalache in Florida.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 7. Seville, 1696. FSHSph.
AGI. 50-1-20; 92. St. Augustine, March 30, 1704. FSHSph.

Santos, Martín. Native of Caminossa, Spain. After having been master of novices in the Convent of Nuestra Señora de Esperanza at Valdescopezo, he sailed to Florida under Fray Francisco Alonso de Jesús in 1631. The date of his departure was June 6, 1631.

AGI. 53-2-12. Spain, March 27, 1631. FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68.

Santoya, Francisco. Born about 1711, at Bilbao, in the Diocese of Burgos, Spain. Was a member of the Province of Concepción. He left Segovia, April 26, and arrived at Cádiz, May 17, 1737, in order to go to Florida under Fray Juan de la Rosa. However, before sailing, his place was supplied by Fray Julián Romero.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 12. Cádiz, Oct. 3, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 45-2-¼; Cádiz, Febr. 3, 1739. FSHSph.

Sarmiento, Juan. Born about 1614, in Spain. Was a member of the Province of Los Angeles. In 1640, he sailed for Florida under Fray Juan Gómez de Palma.

AGI. 53-2-12. Spain, March 2, 1640. FSHSph.

Seçar, Luís de. Missionary in charge of the doctrina at Patali in 1690.

AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.
SMG, 273.

Segovia, Alonso. Born about 1695, at Medina de Las Torres, in the priorate of León, Spain. Was a member of the Province of San Miguel. He left his Convent of San Francisco de Bádajoz, November 2, and arrived at Cádiz, November 8, 1721, in order to go to Florida under Fray Blas Pulido in 1722.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 9. Cádiz, Jan. 16, 1722. FSHSph.

Sepeda, Juan Antonio. In 1735, he held the titles of preacher and ex-definitor. In the Chapter of 1735, he was named associate vicar for the Poor Clares in Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.

Serbantes, Tomás. Born about 1706, probably in Cuba. In 1736, he was in Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Serrano, Alonso. Came to Florida in 1605, under Fray Bartolomé Romero. In 1606, he was sent to Potano to aid Fray Martín Prieto in baptizing the new converts in that area. In 1607, he was at St. Augustine. In 1608, he penetrated western Florida as far as Apalache. In 1609, he was definitor of the Custody of Santa Elena.

AGI. 54-5-17. Florida, Febr.-March, 1609. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-17; 55. St. Augustine, May 5, 1609. FSHSph.
EE.
MF, 114, 118.
RH1, 114, 117.
RH2, 33, 34.
FCF, 218, 219, 220, 228, 234, 235.

Serrano, Blas Vincente. Born about 1731, at Soldana, in the Archdiocese of Toledo, Spain. He received the habit at Huete in the Province of Cartagena in 1743. Father Serrano was a member of the community of Nuestra Señora de la Pena in Segura and held the office of preacher. From there he left for the Province of Florida in 1769, under Fray Juan Jacinto Acebedo.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 16. Madrid, June 30, 1769. FSHSph.

Serrate, Francisco. Born about 1664. In 1736, he was at Havana with the titles of **predicador general** and ex-definitor.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Sierra, Antonio. Born about 1625, at Valencia de Alcántara, Spain. He received the habit of a lay-brother at Fuentebejuna, in the Province of Los Angeles. He left his Convent of San Luís del Monte in order to sail for Florida under Fray Francisco Martínez in 1658.

AGI. 54-5-20; 74. Spain, May 9, 1658. FSHSph.

Sierra, Francisco. Became an associate founder of the Patriotic Society organized at Havana in 1793.

CC, 430.

Sigarán, José. One of the conventual preachers of Cuba in 1775.

CC, 480.

Silva, Juan de. As commissary, he led a group of twelve friars to Florida, leaving Spain, July 14, 1595. It does not appear that he remained long in Florida, his office of commissary having been discharged.

AIA, XXVIII (1927), 59, 60.
MF, 66, 72.
RH1, 87, 92, 93.
RH2, 8, 10, 35.
CCCD, 152.
EC, 166, 167.
EFF, 9.
FCF, 62, 63, 64, 88.
MI3, 350.
SMG, 69, 70, 73, 250.

Sogoma, Alonso. Born about 1694, at Torres in the priorate of León, Spain. He left Spain for Florida under Fray Blas Pulido in 1722.

AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

Soldama, Martín de. A native of Cádiz and a member of the Province of Andalucía. He belonged to the Convent of San Francisco de Escacena. Father Soldama left there February 8, and arrived at Seville, February 10, 1689, in order to sail for Florida under Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda. However, his name does not appear on the final list of those who actually sailed.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 6. 1690, FSHSph.

Solis, Luís. Born about 1696. In 1736, he was a lay-brother at Santiago de Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Soriano, Joseph. Born about 1614, at Villa de Cabeza de Vaca, Spain. He received the habit as a lay-brother at Llerena. Was a member of the Province of San Miguel and left his Convent of San Martín de Trebejo in order to go to Florida under Fray Francisco Martínez in 1658.

AGI. 54-5-20; 74. Spain, May 9, 1658. FSHSph.
ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. LT. SMG, 275.

Sosa, Juan de. Born about 1634, at Jarandilla, Spain. He received the habit there and became a member of the Province of Los Angeles. He left his Convent of San Antonio de Guadacanal as a **corista** in order to sail for Florida in 1658, under Fray Francisco Martínez.

AGI. 54-5-20; 74. Spain, May 9, 1658. FSHSph.
ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. LT. SMG, 275.

Soto, Juan de. Born about 1714, at Coruña, Spain. He was a member of the Province of Santiago and held the office of preacher. He left Coruña and arrived at Cádiz, June 11, 1738, in order to sail for Florida in 1739.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 13. Cádiz, Febr. 3, 1739. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

Soto, Marcos de. Definitor of the Province of Santa Elena in 1685

and 1686. He was at St. Augustine in the above mentioned years.

AGI. 54-5-12; 29. St. Augustine, Aug. 17, 1685. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-12; 35. St. Augustine, March 20, 1686. FSHSph.

Sotolongo, Manuel de. Born about 1691. In 1736 he was in Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Sotolongo, Marcos de. In 1676, he was at San Lúcar in Spain. He came to Europe in 1675 to vote in the General Chapter in Rome, May, 1676. Held the office of **pro-ministro** of the Province of Santa Elena. In that above-mentioned year he asked permission to return to Florida.

AGI. 53-2-12. Oct. 30, 1676. FSHSph.

Sotomayor, Gabriel. In 1575, he was made guardian of the Franciscan convent at Havana and commissary of all the friars on the island of Cuba.

CC, 422, 489.

Suárez, Francisco. Born about 1660, at Medina de Rioseco, Spain. He was probably a **criado** who left Cádiz, July 12, 1678, for Florida under Fray Alonso del Moral.

AGI. 54-5-20; 114. Jan. 19, 1682. FSHSph.

Suárez, Juan. One of the "Twelve Apostles" of Mexico who landed in that country in 1524 under Fray Martín de Valencia. In Mexico, Father Suárez was appointed guardian of the newly-founded convent of Huexocingo near Puebla. After two years of arduous labor, he returned to Spain to enlist more missionaries. While there he was chosen commissary of the friars who were to accompany the members of the Narváez expedition to Florida. By Emperor Charles V, he was named bishop of Florida and the Rio de las Palmas (Pánuco) in 1527, which gave Bishop Suárez jurisdiction over the entire territory north of the Gulf of Mexico. This was the first appointment of a bishop to what is now United States territory. At the same time, Juan de Zumárraga of Mexico and Martín de Bejar were appointed to the sees of Mexico and Darien, but none of the three received episcopal consecration. The only other friar of the expedition whose name has come down to us, is Fray Juan de Palos, a lay-brother. The expedition landed on the west coast of Florida on April 14, 1528. The overland part of the journey started May 1, the soldiers and friars soon coming face to face with starvation, disappointment and hostile Indians. In poorly provisioned and primitively constructed ships, the survivors started out from a harbor in Apalache and sailed west. After skirting the shoreline beyond the Mississippi, the ships became separated and the expedition, including the friars was lost at sea. Only four persons, Cabeza de Vaca and his companions, were shipwrecked on the shores of Texas, and these after heroic experiences succeeded in reaching Mexico in 1536.

AIA, I (1914), 355.
AIA, XVIII (1927), 84.
DH, 35.
RHI, 7, 8, 9.
SE, 14, 21, 22, 23, 25, 31, 33, 36.
CC, 468.
CHR, IV (1919), 479-485.
EC, 173.
FCF, 32, 33, 189.
FH (1913), 143-146.

Suárez, Lorenzo. Born about 1635, at Bádajoz, Spain. He received the habit at Zafra. As a **corista** he left his Convent of San Francisco de Locon in order to sail for Florida under Fray Francisco Martínez in 1658. He was a member of the Province of San Miguel.

AGI. 54-5-20; 74. Spain, May 9, 1658. FSHSph.
ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. LT. SMG, 275.

Suárez, Manuel. Taught grammar in the College-Seminary of San Carlos in Havana in 1838.

CC, 431.

T

Taule, Juan. Born about 1706, probably in Cuba. In 1736 he was a lay-brother at Trinidad, Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Taybo, Pedro. Born about 1650, at Santa María de Dejo, in the Archdiocese of Santiago, Spain. He left Cádiz, July 12, 1678, for Florida under Fray Alonso del Moral. With the title of lector, he was visitor-general for the Province of Santa Elena in 1692.

AGI. 54-5-20; 114. Jan. 19, 1682. FSHSph.

AGI. 54-5-13; 42. 1692. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-1-27; 28. St. Augustine, Nov. 15, 1701. FSHSph.

SMG, 273.

Tegerin Malgarejo, Juan. At St. Augustine about 1605. Was sent out of Florida by Governor Ybarra for being a malcontent.

AGI. 54-5-9; 73. St. Augustine, Sept. 4, 1606. FSHSph.

FCF, 206-207.

Tejeda, Juan de. Born about 1694. In 1736 he was a lector of moral theology at Sancti Spíritus, Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Teneros, José de. Native of Trucios, Spain. Held the office of preacher. He left his Convent of Santa María de Jesús de Alcalá de Henares in order to sail for Florida with Fray Francisco Alonso de Jesús in 1631.

AGI. 53-2-12. Spain, March 27, 1631. FSHSph.

AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68.

Texada, Isidro. Born about 1736, at Placencia, Spain. He received the habit at Segovia in the Province of Concepción in 1752. In 1769, he left his convent at Medina del Campo to go to the Province of Santa Elena with Fray Juan Jacinto de Acebedo and companions.

AGI. 45-2-¼ 16. Madrid, June 30, 1769. FSHSph.

Toral, Francisco. Born about 1647, at Ubeda, Spain. He left Cádiz, July 12, 1678, for Florida, under Fray Alonso del Moral.

AGI. 54-5-20; 114. Jan. 19, 1682. FSHSph.

Toro, Antonio. At St. Augustine in 1722.

AGI. 58-1-29; 42. St. Augustine, Nov. 10, 1722. FSHSph.

Toro Testillano, Francisco. He came to Florida in 1612 or 1613. In 1624, after having labored all the time among the Florida Indians, his health broke down and he asked to be transferred to Yucatan. His request was referred to the commissary general in Madrid.

AGI. 53-2-11. March 4, 1624. FSHSph.

MF, 124.

FCF, 248.

Torquemada, ———. One of the friars who came to Florida in 1587 under Fray Alonso de Reinoso.

AIA, XXVIII (1927), 49.

MF, 13.

FCF, 53.

Torre, Manuel de la. Lay-brother of the Province of Santa Elena. Was a member of the community of St. Augustine in 1763 when Florida became English territory. In that year he went to Havana.

AGI. 86-6-6; 43. Mn. Santo Domingo, 2660. [Havana?]. July 20, 1764. FSHSph.

AGI, 87-1-5; 4. Havana, May 8, 1770. FSHSph.

Torres, Andrés de. A brother listed as prepared to go to Florida in 1673 with Fray Juan Moreno.

AGI. 58-1-21; 110. Madrid, Oct. 24, 1673. FSHSph.

Torres, Antonio de. Member of the Province of Castile with the office of confessor. He came to Florida in 1616. In 1630, he requested to return to Spain because of ill health and because of the needs of his parents. Permission was granted.

AGI. 53-2-12. Jan. 21, 1630. FSHSph.
MF, 124.
FCF, 248.

Torres, Antonio de. Born about 1709. In the Chapter of 1735, he was named associate vicar of the choir for the Convent of the Immaculate Conception at Havana. In 1747, he was guardian at Guanabacoa, Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
CC, 443.

Torres, Juan de. Franciscan priest who accompanied De Soto on his expedition into Florida in 1539. He died during the return of the survivors of the expedition to Mexico under Moscoso.

MF, 13.
RH1, 9.
FCF, 33, 34.
FH (1913), 177.

Torres, Juan de. Born about 1701. In the Chapter of 1735, he was named conventual preacher for the Convent of Nuestra Señora del Consuelo, at Trinidad, Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Trebejo, Joseph. Born about 1711. In the Chapter of 1735, he was named conventual preacher at the Convent of St. Ann in Puerto Príncipe, Cuba. At the time he held the title of ex-lector of arts.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Trevejo, Francisco. Commissary provincial in 1636 and guardian of St. Augustine in 1637.

EE.

Trujillo, Augustín. In St. Augustine through the years 1758 to 1761. Held the title of **predicador general jubilado.**

EE.

Trujillo, Pedro. Born about 1662, at Puerto de Santa María, Spain. Was a member of the community of Antequera and went to Florida under Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda in 1690. Belonged to the Province of Andalucía. In 1690, he was at St. Augustine but was sent to Cuba to teach by his provincial, Fray Pedro de Luna. Under the succeeding provincial Fray Juan de Carmenatis, he was taken aboard ship for Florida, but with two other friar companions, bound for the same destination, he escaped. He died during his flight.

AGI. 54-5-20; 125. Madrid, Dec. 2, 1689. FSHSph.
AGI. 45-2-¼; 6. 1690. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-20; 136. Havana, Febr. 23, 1695. FSHSph.
AGI. 41-5-54/29; 1. Madrid, Jan. 28, 1696. FSHSph.

Trullerque, Gaspar. Born about 1676. He was a lay-brother in Havana in 1736. In 1722, he was at St. Augustine.

AGI. 58-1-29; 42. St. Augustine, Nov. 10, 1722. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

U

Ulagar, Juan de. Arrived at Guanabacoa, Cuba, from Spain, in 1796. Was a missionary.

CC, 443.

Ulines, Juan de. Born about 1703. In 1736, he was parish priest at Guamacaro, Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Urbina, Bernardino de. In 1852, he was guardian of the Convent of Vera Cruz in Sancti Spíritus, Cuba. There he re-opened a school and taught without recompense.

CC, 440.

Urbina, Francisco. Guardian of Guanabacoa, Cuba, in 1809.

CC, 444.

Uriza, Juan de. At St. Augustine in May, 1753.

EE.

Uriza (Urissa, Vriza), Manuel de. Born about 1660, in Florida but received the habit in Cuba. In 1685, he was serving on the Florida missions. In 1702, he was captured by the English invaders and held prisoner at San Jorge (South Carolina) for three years. Was definitor in 1708, and commissary provincial in 1708 and 1712. In 1713 he was provincial of the Province of Santa Elena.

AGI. 54-5-12; 20. St. Augustine, Aug. 17, 1685. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-3; 37. St. Augustine, Nov. 26, 1708. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-28; 105. St. Augustine, July 17, 1712. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 2. Florida, Sept. 28, 1713. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-29; 42. St. Augustine, Nov. 10, 1722. FSHSph.
EE.

Urquia (Urchia), Antonio de. Commissary visitor for the Province of Santa Elena in 1674. Was at St. Augustine, October 8, 1674.

AGI. 58-1-27; 28. St. Augustine, Nov. 15, 1701. FSHSph.
CCCD, 170.
FH (1914), 182.

Urrutia, José. In 1656, he was Indian missionary in Potano, Florida.

SMG, 208.

Ursisa, Estevan de. Provincial of the Province of Santo Evangelio in Mexico. In 1596, he was offered the episcopal see of Cuba and Florida, but declined the honor.

CC, 468-469.

Usaches, José. Born about 1687. Was at Pensacola, Florida, in 1719, and at Matanzas, Cuba, in 1736. In 1730 he went to Villa Clara to found the hospice.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
CCCD, 466, 468.
FH (1914), 301.

Useda, Juan de. In 1674 and 1675, he was **doctrinero** at Santo Domingo de Asao, Georgia.

AGI. 58-1-26; 38. St. Augustine, Aug. 24, 1675. FSHSph.
CCCD, 170.
FH (1914), 183.

V

Vaca, Joseph. Born about 1651, at Medina de Rioseco, Spain. He left Cádiz, July 12, 1678, for Florida under Fray Alonso del Moral.

AGI. 54-5-20; 114. Jan. 19, 1682. FSHSph.

Valencia, Hernando (Bernardo) de. Born about 1598, in Spain. Was a member of the Province of Concepción and went to Florida in 1626 under Fray Alonso de Pesquera.

AGI. 53-2-11. Spain [1625?]. FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68.

Valerio (Balerio), Joseph. Sailed from Spain as a **corista** under Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda, March 4, 1690. In that year he was sent by Fray Pedro de Luna, the provincial, from St. Augustine to Cuba, to be ordained. He labored a while in Florida but in 1700, he was at Havana. His health being poor, he requested to return to Spain.

AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-20; 151. Havana, May 19, 1700. FSHSph.

AGI. 58-1-23; 7. Madrid, June 5, 1700. FSHSph.

Valverde, Miguel de. Born about 1631, at Villa de Valverde de Gata, Spain. He received the habit at Ciudad Rodrigo. He left his convent of San Francisco de Frexenal in order to go to Florida under Fray Francisco Martínez in 1658. He was in Florida about 1683. Father Valverde was a member of the Province of San Miguel.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 2. Seville, Jan. 17, 1657. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-20; 74. Spain, May 9, 1658. FSHSph.
ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. LT.
AGI. 54-5-12; 35. St. Augustine, March 20, 1686. FSHSph.
HCI, 135.
SMG, 171, 275.

Vanegas, Ignacio. Born about 1697, at Llerena, in the priorate of León, Spain. He held the office of preacher. Father Vanegas left his convent of Garrovillas in Estremadura, November 5, 1730, in order to go to Florida under Fray Antonio de Escobar. From 1732 to 1738, he was **doctrinero** at Tolomato and after July, 1738, at Nombre de Dios Chiquito, Florida.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 11. Seville, 1731. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 45. Vera Cruz, Apr. 24, 1738. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 46. St. Augustine, June 4, 1738. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

Vargas (Bargas), Andrés de. Born about 1657 at Seville, or Utrera, Spain. Held the office of preacher and belonged to the Province of Andalucía. Was a member of the community of San Francisco de Carmona. Father Vargas left his convent of San Sebastián, February 3, and arrived at Seville, February 5, 1689, in order to go to Florida under Fray Rodrigo de la Barreda. In 1690 he was in Florida and was selected by Fray Pedro de Luna, provincial, to serve as preacher in Cuba.

AGI. 54-5-20; 125. Madrid, Dec. 2, 1689. FSHSph.
AGI. 45-2-¼; 6. 1690. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.

Vargas, Bernabé. Born about 1699, at Huelva, Spain. Was a member of the Province of Andalucía and held the office of lector of theology. He left his convent of Ayamonte, in the archdiocese of Seville, and arrived at Cádiz, March 22, 1738, to go to Florida in 1739. He is mentioned as being in Florida sometime prior to 1746.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 13. Cádiz, Febr. 3, 1739. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-32; 60. St. Augustine, March 8, 1746. FSHSph.

Vargas, Buenaventura. Born about 1739, at Dos Varios, in the Archdiocese of Toledo, Spain. He received the habit in the Convent of San Francisco in Madrid in 1755. In 1769, Father Vargas left his convent of Toledo in order to accompany Fray Juan Jacinto Acebedo to the Province of Santa Elena.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 16. Madrid, June 30, 1769. FSHSph.

Vargas (Bargas), Francisco de. In 1690, he was sent to Ybitachuco as assistant to Fray Miguel Martorel.

AGI. 54-5-13; 13. St. Augustine, Aug. 31, 1690. FSHSph.
SMG, 273.

Vasques, Andrés. Born about 1676. In 1736, he was a lay-brother at Puerto Príncipe, Cuba.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Vásquez, Agustín. Lay-brother who was in Spain in 1676. Fray Marcos de Sotolongo, **pro-ministro**

of the Province of Santa Elena, on his return to Florida from Rome, asked for permission to take Fray Agustín along as a companion.

AGI. 53-2-12. Oct. 30, 1676. FSHSph.

Vásquez, Domingo. Born about 1664 at Lugo, in Galicia, Spain. Was a member of the Province of Santiago. He left Villalpando, February 24, and arrived at Seville, March 17, 1696, in order to go to Florida with Fray Feliciano López.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 7. Seville, 1696. FSHSph.

Vásquez (Válquez, Velásquez), Gaspar. Born about 1700, at Bádajoz, Spain. He left his convent of Garrovillas, November 5, 1730, and went to Cádiz to go to Florida under Fray Antonio de Escobar. He held the office of preacher.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 11. Seville, 1731. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

Vásquez, Pedro. In Florida prior to 1657. In that year he was at Havana, probably as guardian.

EsC. *leg.* 115; 18. 1657. FSHSph.
ASD. Sec. V. 54-5-20. Mn. 235. Lt.

Vega, Antonio de la. Born about 1653, at Córdova, Spain. He left Cádiz for Florida, July 12, 1678, under Fray Alonso del Moral.

AGI. 54-5-20; 114. Jan. 19, 1682. FSHSph.

Vega, Estevan de la. Born about 1690. In the Chapter of 1735, he was elected custodio of the Province of Santa Elena. In that year he voted in the General Chapter and in 1739, he asked for permission to return to Florida. He held the title of predicador general.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-25; 76. Buen Retiro, Oct. 21, 1739. FSHSph.

Vega, Gerónimo. Born about 1739, at Mora, in the Archdiocese of Toledo, Spain. He received the habit at San Antonio de Cabrera, in the Province of Castile in 1755. In 1769, he left his convent at Siguenza to accompany Fray Juan Jacinto de Acebedo and companions to the Province of Santa Elena. In 1775, he was one of the conventual preachers of Cuba.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 16. Madrid, June 30, 1769. FSHSph.
CC, 480.
CSC, 179-180.

Vejero, Juan. Held the office of preacher at St. Augustine in 1647.

EE.

Vélez, Pedro. Born about 1664, at Herrera de Ybio, in the Archdiocese of Burgos, Spain. He held the office of lector. Father Vélez left Cádiz for Florida, July 12, 1678, under Fray Alonso del Moral.

AGI. 54-5-20; 114. Jan. 19, 1682. FSHSph.

Vengara, Bartolomé de. Prior to 1657, he labored at San Luís de Xenayca, Apalache, Florida.

EsC. *leg.* 115; 18. 1657. FSHSph.

Verascola, Francisco de. A native of Vizcaya and a member of the Province of Cantabria, Spain. He left Spain for Florida, July 14, 1595, under Fray Juan de Silva. He has come to be known as the "Cantabrian Giant" because of his large physical proportions. In 1597, he accompanied Fray Pedro de Chozas into the interior of Georgia and thus became one of the early pathfinders in that state. Father Verascola was in charge of the Mission of Santo Domingo de Asao, Georgia. Late in 1597, he went to St. Augustine to obtain supplies for his mission. During his absence the Guale Revolt broke out and not apprised of it, he returned to his mission. The Indians waited for him to disembark, and cunningly

took him into their arms, pretending a filial reception for their returning missionary. However, the assassins soon took away his life by striking him with an ax. He is one of the five martyrs of the Guale Revolt.

AIA, XXVIII (1927), 57, 58, 59, 61.
DH, 143.
MF, 70, 81, 93, 94.
RH1, 26-35, 87, 90, 103.
RH2, 17-19, 21.
CCCD, 152, 155, 159.
EFF, 18.
EC, 167, 171.
FCF, 63, 82, 84, 86, 88, 99, 101, 127.
FH (1913), 355, 356, 391.
HCI, 86, 181.
MI3, 350.
RF, 344, 347.
SMG, 70, 71, 78, 89, 93, 112, 250.
STG, 15, 16.

Veteta, Manuel. Born about 1700, at Carrion de Calatraba, in the Archdiocese of Seville, Spain. He left his Convent of Ecija, September 15, 1730, for Cádiz in order to sail for Florida under Fray Antonio de Escobar. In the Chapter of 1735, he was elected definitor and in 1738 and 1739, he was commissary provincial. From 1736 to 1739, he was stationed at the **doctrina** of Madre de Dios de Macaris.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 11. Seville, 1731. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1736. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 45. Vera Cruz, Apr. 24, 1738. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 46. St. Augustine, June 4, 1738. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; Havana, June 25, 1739. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-25; 65. Madrid, June 25, 1739. FSHSph.

Vexines (Begines), Luís. Born about 1713, at Marchena, in the Archdiocese of Seville, Spain. Was a member of the Province of Andalucía. He left his convent of Escacena and arrived at Seville, August 3, 1738, to go to Florida in the following year.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 13. Cádiz, Febr. 3, 1739. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-14; X-1. Cádiz, March 9, 1739. FSHSph.

Via, Juan de la. A creole, but it is not certain whether he was born in Florida or Cuba, about the year 1705. In 1747, he was procurator general of the Province of Santa Elena. In 1753, he was temporary pastor of the town of Gracia Real de Santa Teresa de Mose. In 1738, Father Via was **doctrinero** at the town of San Nicolás, near Chiquito, Florida. In 1758 and 1761, he was at St. Augustine. He held the title of **predicador jubilado.** In 1763, when Florida became English territory he was vicar of the convent at St. Augustine. In that year he sailed for Havana where he died prior to May 8, 1770.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-16; 45. Vera Cruz, Apr. 24, 1738. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-25; 201. Madrid, July 6, 1758. FSHSph.
AGI. 87-1-5; 4. Havana, May 8, 1770. FSHSph.
EE.
CC, 458.

Víctores, Juan Francisco. Guardian of San Antonio de Guanabacoa, Cuba, about 1806.

CC, 443.

Victoria, Antonio de. Came to Florida from Spain about 1635. He held the office of preacher. In 1653, he was given permission to return to Spain.

AGI. 54-5-20; 69. Apr. 1, 1653. FSHSph.

Vigo, ———. One of the group of friars who sailed for Florida under Fray Alonso de Reinoso in 1587.

AIA, XXVIII (1927), 49.
MF, 57.
FCF, 53.

Vilches, Andrés de. A member of the Discalced Province of San Pedro de Alcántara of Granada, Spain. He left for Florida early in 1751. In Florida he labored with great zeal in the missions and in the parish at St. Augustine. He founded schools at Pocotalaca, Mose, and other places, and repaired a number of churches.

AGI. 58-1-25; 202. Villaviciosa, Sept. 20, 1758. FSHSph.

Villa, Joseph de la. Born about 1696. In the Chapter of 1735, he was elected guardian of the Convent of St. Ann in Puerto Príncipe, Cuba. He held the title of **predicador jubilado.**

AGI. 58-2-17; Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Villalba, José de. Born about 1701. In 1737, he held the title of **predicador jubilado** and was in the general procuration in Mexico. In 1727, he was **doctrinero** of Nuestra Señora del Rosario near St. Augustine. In 1738, he was secretary to Fray Joseph de Jesús y Casas, commissary provincial at St. Augustine. In 1742, he was commissary for the Third Order.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-31; 33. St. Augustine, March 14, 1738. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-22. Havana, Sept. 1, 1738. FSHSph.
CC, 501-502.

Villalba, Juan de. Born about 1646, in Spain. He left his Convent of San Francisco de Costantina, June 20, and arrived at Seville, June 23, 1673, to go to Florida in that year under Fray Juan Moreno. He was in Florida in 1704 and visited the Apalache villages ruined by the invasion of Governor Moore.

AGI. 58-1-21; 110. Madrid, Oct. 24, 1673. FSHSph.
AGI. 45-2-¼; 4. Seville, 1673. FSHSph.
AGI. 54-5-12; 35. St. Augustine, March 20, 1686. FSHSph.
CCCD, 462.
FH (1914), 265.

Villalón, Pedro de. Born about 1594, in Spain. He held the office of preacher, in the Province of Concepción. In 1626 he went to Florida under Fray Alonso de Pesquera.

AGI. 53-2-11. Spain [1625?]. FSHSph.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 68.

Villanueva, Juan de. Guardian of the convent at St. Augustine in 1715.

AGI. 58-2-4; 17. Mexico, Apr. 4, 1715. FSHSph.

Villanueva, Martín de. Prior to 1657, he labored at San Luís de Xenayca, Apalache, Florida.

EsC. *leg.* 115; 18. 1657. FSHSph.

Villarrol, Antonio de. Born about 1671, at León, Spain. Was a member of the Province of Santiago. He left his convent at Las Fuentes, February 24, and arrived at Seville, March 28, 1696, to go to Florida with Fray Feliciano López.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 17. Seville, 1696. FSHSph.

Villeria, Antonio de. Born about 1605, at Torquemada, Spain. He held the office of confessor. Listed as ready to go to Florida in 1635 under Fray Francisco Alonso de Jesús.

AGI. 53-2-12. [1635?]. FSHSph.

Villoria, Antonio. Guardian of the Franciscan convent of Havana in 1653.

CC, 429.

Villoria, Lucas. A Franciscan friar in Cuba in 1809.

CC, 444.

Viniegra, Pedro de. Born about 1548. Became a lay-brother in the Province of Castile. He left Spain

for Florida, July 14, 1595, under Fray Juan de Silva. In Florida, because of his ability in learning the Indian language and because of his power in preaching, his spirit of prayer and humility, the friars of the custody petitioned the commissary-general of New Spain, to allow Brother Viniegra to be ordained to the priesthood. Permission was given. So worthy of the dignity did Fray Viniegra became that Father Oré could write of him in 1616: "Of him we have made one of the best missionaries of the Indians who have appeared in our times." After his ordination, he was stationed at Nombre de Dios, Florida, and attended to the mission stations of Tocoy and Antonico. In 1609, he was vicar at the Convent of San Antonio de Arapaha. In 1610, he was guardian at San Juan del Puerto in Florida.

AGI. 54-5-17. Florida, Febr.-March, 1609. FSHSph.
AGI. 86-5-24. Mn. 2533. Florida, 1606. LT.
AIA, XXVIII (1927), 60.
MF, 70, 82.
RH1, 90-91.
CCCD, 152, 157.
EC, 167.
FCF, 63, 142, 163, 234.
FH (1913), 355.
GHQ, 182.
MI3, 350.
SMG, 79, 135, 146, 147, 153, 239, 250.

X

Xaque, Estevan. Born about 1698, at Azebo, in the Diocese of Coria, Spain. Was a member of the Province of San Miguel. He left his Convent of San Francisco de Bádajoz, November 2, and arrived at Cádiz, November 8, 1721, in order to sail for Florida under Fray Blas Pulido in 1722.

AGI. 45-2-¼; 9. Cádiz, Jan. 16, 1722. FSHSph.

Ximénez, Alonso. Born about 1696. In 1736, he was a lay-brother in Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Ximénez, Joseph. In 1736, he held the title of **lector jubilado.** At the time he was commissary of the Third Order for the Convent of the Immaculate Conception at Havana.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.

Ximénez, Juan. Went to Florida from Spain about 1647. In 1660, he was back in Spain on business and in that year petitioned for permission to return to Florida.

AGI. 54-5-20; 83. Spain, Aug. 14, 1660. FSHSph.

Ximénez, Pedro. Born about 1676. In 1736, he held the title of **lector jubilado** and was superior of the monastery of Santa Clara in Havana. In 1746 and 1747, he was provincial of the Province of Santa Elena. In 1735, he was appointed commissary of the Third Order.

AGI. 58-2-17. Havana, Dec. 14, 1735. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-32; 60. St. Augustine, March 8, 1746. FSHSph.
AGI. 58-1-25; 170. July 4, 1748. FSHSph.
CC, 501.
CSC, 156, 158.

Y

Ybarlucea, Simón de. Born about 1708. In 1736, he was at Havana. Office not indicated.

AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

Z

Zalvídar, Tomás. One of the associate founders of the Patriotic Society in Havana in 1793.

CC, 430.

LISTS OF FRANCISCAN MISSIONS IN SPANISH FLORIDA (1587-1763)

I

Convents belonging to the Province of the Holy Cross in 1587

At this time the province included Hispaniola, Cuba, Spanish Florida and the northern coast of South America. It was the province of the Caribbean area.

1. Convent of the Immaculate Conception, Santo Domingo.
2. Convent of the Holy Redeemer, Havana.
3. Convent of St. James, Santiago, Cuba.
4. Convent of St. Francis, Bayamo, Cuba.
5. Convent of the Immaculate Conception, St. Augustine, Florida.
6. Convent of St. James, Iaguana, Cuba.
7. Convent of St. Catherine, Guale, Georgia.
8. Convent of St. Peter, Cumberland Island, Georgia.
9. Convent of St. John, Puerto Rico.
10. Convent of St. Bonaventure, Guadalquini, Georgia.
11. Convent of St. Dominic, Asao, Georgia.
12. Convent of St. Anthony, Aguadulce, Florida.
13. Convent of St. Ann, Potano, Florida.
14. Convent of St. Anthony, Trujillo, Venezuela.
15. Convent of the Purification, Barquisimeto, Venezuela.
16. Convent of Our Lady of the Angels, Tucuyo, Venezuela.
17. Convent of St. Francis, Maracaibo, Venezuela.
18. Convent of St. Lucy, Carora, Venezuela.
19. Convent of Our Lady of Salcedo, Coro, Venezuela.
20. Convent of St. Bonaventure, Valencia, Venezuela.
21. Convent of St. Mary, Cumaná, Venezuela.
22. Monastery of St. Clare, Santo Domingo (Poor Clares).

Cf. Wadding, O. F. M., *Annales Minorum* (Quaracchi, 1934), XXII, 148, 149.

II

The First Franciscan Friars and Missions in Florida, 1573-1596

The first Franciscan friars settled in Spanish Florida in the latter part of 1573 at Santa Elena, South Carolina. Their names are unknown. By 1596, there was a friary at St. Augustine and Indian missions had been established at:

1. Nombre de Dios, close to St. Augustine.
2. San Juan del Puerto, at the mouth of the St. Johns River, Florida.
3. San Pedro, Cumberland Island, Georgia.
4. Tolomato, Georgia.
5. St. Catherine Island, Guale Island, Georgia.
6. Tupiqui, Georgia.
7. Ospo, Georgia.
8. Asao, Georgia.
9. Ibi, a new mission, either in Georgia or Florida.
10. Timucua, fifty leagues inland, was visited by Fr. Baltasar López.

In the Guale Revolt of 1597 all the Georgia missions were wiped out with the exception of San Pedro, and activities at Ibi were discontinued.

Cf. Maynard Geiger, O. F. M., *The Franciscan Conquest of Florida,* 38; 87-88.

III

Missionary Reports on the Condition of the Florida Missions in 1602

1. St. Augustine, Franciscan headquarters in Florida.

2. Nombre de Dios. Subject to Nombre de Dios were the towns of:
   Soloy, two leagues distant.
   Capuaca, one league distant.
   Paliaca, three leagues distant.

Total number of Christians, two hundred. Fray Pedro Bermejo, missionary.

3. San Juan del Puerto. Subject to this mission center were the following towns:
   Vera Cruz, one-half league distant.
   Arratobo, two and a half leagues distant.
   Niojo, five leagues distant.
   Potaya, four leagues distant.
   San Matheo, two leagues distant.
   San Pablo, one and a half leagues distant.
   Hicacharico, one league distant.
   Chinisca, one and a half leagues distant.
   Carabay, one-fourth of a league distant.

Fray Francisco Pareja, missionary.

These ten pueblos were Christian and had a population of about five hundred. Potano, Ocony, and the districts of Ibi and Cascange were asking for missionaries.

4. San Pedro. Subject to this mission center were the following towns:
   Santo Domingo with its own church and a hundred and eighty Christians, on the island of Napoyca.
   Santa María de Sena, with its church and a hundred and twelve Christians, on the island of Napoyca.

Both of these places were one league from San Pedro.

San Antonio with thirty Christians.

Chicafayo, next to San Antonio, with the church of La Madelena and some forty Christians.

Coticyini, with three Christians, the remainder desiring to embrace Christianity.

Yca Potano, nine Christians.

Potano, ten Christians and a number of catechumens.

The total number of Christians in the district was seven hundred and ninety-two. Fray Baltasar López, missionary.

According to the reports of prominent laymen the following facts may be added:

There were but six friars in the missionary field.

Christian towns in the Río Dulce districts were San Sebastián, Moloa, Antonico, Tocoy and San Julián, all of which had churches.

Cf. AIA, XXVIII (Madrid, 1927), 61-62.
Cf. A. López, O. F. M., *Relación histórica,* II, 25; 29.
Cf. Maynard Geiger, O. F. M., *The Franciscan Conquest of Florida,* 141-147.

IV

Mission Centers in 1606 during the Visitation of Bishop Altamirano, O. P.

1. St. Augustine, Florida.
2. Nombre de Dios, Florida.
3. San Pedro, Cumberland Island, Georgia.
4. Talaxe, Georgia. Espogache was a *visita* from Talaxe
5. St. Catherine Island, Guale, Georgia.
6. San Juan del Puerto, Florida.
7. Potano, Florida, including the towns of Tocoy, Antonico, Calvay, Elanogue, Filache, and Yoacay.

In all these towns the bishop confirmed 2,074 Indians and 370 whites.

In April, 1606, Fray Martín Prieto enlarged the mission field of Potano by founding the missions of San Francisco, San Miguel, and Santa Ana. Later missions in the area were San Martín and San Buenaventura. In 1607, he visited the entire country of Timucua and introduced Christianity. In 1608, he went into Apalache as far as Juitachuco. Though Apalache was visited from time to time, real mission work was not started there until 1633. In 1607, the number of Christian Indians in the whole territory of Florida and Georgia was about 4,000.

Cf. J. Tate Lanning, *The Spanish Missions of Georgia,* 152-160.
Cf. A. López, O. F. M., *Relación histórica,* I, 112-118.

V

Franciscan Indian Missions Mentioned by Fray Luís Gerónimo de Oré in 1616

1. St. Augustine, Florida.
2. San Antonio de Enacape, Florida.
3. Avino, Florida.
4. San Francisco de Potano, Florida.
5. Apalo, Florida (A *visita*).
6. Santa Fe de Teleco, Florida.
7. San Martín de Timucua, Florida.
8. Santa Cruz de Tarihica (Tari), Florida.
9. San Juan de Guacara, Florida.
10. Teleco, Florida.
11. Cofa, Florida.
12. Santa Isabel de Utinahica [Florida? Georgia?].
13. San Buenaventura de Guadalquini, Georgia.
14. San José de Zápala and other unnamed Georgia missions.

Cf. A. López, O. F. M., *Relación histórica,* I, 119-125.

VI

Report on the Franciscan Missions of Florida in 1655

A memorial of the principal towns, churches and *doctrinas* which are to be found in the mission field of the Provinces of Florida, in charge of the religious of the Order of St. Francis. These alone foster these missions for the conversion and instruction of the Indians.

1. St. Augustine, which contains the capitular convent, and where ordinarily four religious reside: the guardian, a preacher, and two lay-brothers. The sick religious from other parts of the province come here to cure themselves of sickness.
2. Nombre de Dios, a quarter of a league distant. Has one missionary.
3. Nuestra Señora de Guadalupe, three leagues from St. Augustine.
4. San Juan del Puerto along the seacoast, twelve leagues from St. Augustine.
5. San Pedro de Mocamo, twenty leagues from St. Augustine.
6. San Buena[ventura] de Boadalquibi, thirty-two leagues from St. Augustine.
7. Santo Domingo de Talege, forty leagues from St. Augustine.
8. San Joseph de Zápala, forty-five leagues from St. Augustine.
9. San Phelipe, fifty-four leagues from St. Augustine.
10. Santa Cathalina de Guale, fifty leagues from St. Augustine. This is the principal *doctrina* of the Province of Guale.
11. Chatuache, sixty leagues from St. Augustine. This is the last mission along the coast to the North.
12. Santiago de Ocone, an island, thirty leagues from St. Augustine.
13. Santa Cruz de Tarica, fifty-four leagues from St. Augustine.
14. San Agustín de Urica, sixty leagues from St. Augustine.
15. Santa María de los Angeles de Arapaja, seventy leagues from St. Augustine.
16. Santa Cruz de Cachipile, one hundred and forty leagues from St. Augustine.
17. San Ildefonso de Chamini, one hundred and forty leagues from St. Augustine.

18. San Francisco de Chuaquin, sixty leagues from St. Augustine.
19. San Pedro y San Pablo de Potuhiriba, sixty leagues from St. Augustine.
20. Santa Elena de Machaba, sixty-four leagues from St. Augustine.
21. San Miguel de Asile, seventy-five leagues from St. Augustine.
22. San Lorenzo de Apalache, seventy-five leagues from St. Augustine. Has about 2,500 converted Indians.
23. San Francisco de Apalache, seventy-seven leagues from St. Augustine.
24. La Concepción de Apalache, seventy-seven leagues from St. Augustine.
25. San Joseph de Apalache, eighty-four leagues from St. Augustine.
26. San Juan de Apalache, eighty-six leagues from St. Augustine.
27. San Pedro y San Pablo de Apalache, eighty-seven leagues from St. Augustine.
28. San Cosme y San Damián, ninety leagues from St. Augustine.
29. San Luís de Apalache, eighty-eight leagues from St. Augustine.
30. San Martín de Apalache, eighty-seven leagues from St. Augustine.
31. San Martín de Ayaocuto, thirty-four leagues from St. Augustine.
32. Santa Fe de Toloco, thirty leagues from St. Augustine.
33. San Francisco de Patano, twenty-five leagues from St. Augustine.
34. San Luís of the Province of Acuera, thirty-four leagues from St. Augustine.
35. Santa Lucia de Acuera, thirty-four leagues from St. Augustine.
36. San Antonio de Nacape, twenty leagues from St. Augustine.
37. San Salbador de Mayaca, thirty-six leagues from St. Augustine.
38. San Diego de Laca, seven leagues from St. Augustine.

In the above-mentioned and in other *doctrinas* there had been converted up to the year 1655, about 26,000 Indians. In each *doctrina* there is one religious. In St. Augustine there is a secular parish for the Spaniards, to which there is attached a pastor, vicar and sacristan.

Cf. Photostat of the Engelhardt Collection, Santa Barbara Mission Archives, Santa Barbara. Also in Serrano y Sanz, *Documentos históricos,* 132-133.

VII

The Florida Indian Missions according to the Letter of Bishop Gabriel Díaz Vara Calderón of Cuba, 1675

1. St. Augustine, Florida. Franciscan Convent, headquarters of the Province of Santa Elena.
2. Nombre de Dios, half a league north of St. Augustine, with about thirty inhabitants.

Province of Timuqua

3. San Diego de Salamototo on the Río de Corrientes (St. Johns River), ten leagues from St. Augustine.
4. Santa Fe, twenty leagues from Salamototo, the principal mission in Timuqua.
5. San Francisco, three leagues from Santa Fe, deserted.
6. Santa Catalina, twelve leagues from Santa Fe.
7. Ajohica, three leagues from Santa Catalina.
8. Santa Cruz de Tarihica, two leagues from Santa Catalina.
9. San Juan de Guacara, on the Guacara River, seven leagues from Santa Cruz.
10. San Pedro de Potohiriba, ten leagues from San Juan.
11. Santa Elena de Machaba, two leagues from San Pedro.
12. San Matheo, two leagues from Santa Elena.
13. San Miguel de Asyle, two leagues from San Matheo, the last in the Province of Timuqua.

Province of Apalache

14. San Lorenzo de Hibitachuco, two leagues from Asyle.
15. La Concepción de Ayubali, one league from San Lorenzo.
16. San Francisco de Oconi, one league from Ayubale.
17. San Juan de Aspalaga, one league from Oconi.
18. San Joseph de Ocuya, two leagues from Aspalaga.
19. San Pedro de Patali, four leagues from Ocuya.
20. San Antonio de Bacuqua, two leagues from Patali.
21. San Damián de Cupahica (Escambi) two leagues from Bacuqua.

22. San Luís de Talimali, the largest of all, one league from Cupahica.
23. La Purificación de la Tama, one league from Talimali, among the Yamasees.
24. San Martín de Tomoli, one league from Tama.
25. Santa Cruz de Capoli (Chuntafu) two leagues from Tomoli.
26. Asumpción del Puerto, four leagues from Tomoli.
Purificación and Asumpción were founded by Bishop Calderón early in the year 1675, on Jan. 27, and Febr. 2, respectively.

Province of Apalachocoli

27. La Encarnación (formerly Santa Cruz de Sábacola el menor) twelve leagues from San Luís de Talimali.
28. San Nicolás, nine leagues north of Encarnación.
29. San Carlos, three leagues north of San Nicolás. The last two villages were converted in 1674.

Province of Guale

30. La Natividad de Nuestra Señora de Tolomato, two leagues north of St. Augustine.
31. San Juan del Puerto, at the mouth of the Río de Corrientes (St. Johns River), ten leagues from Tolomato.
32. Santa María, six leagues from San Juan.
33. San Phelipe, three leagues from Santa María.
34. San Buenaventura de Guadalquini, nine leagues from San Phelipe.
35. Santo Domingo de Asahó, six leagues from Guadalquini.
36. San Joseph de Zápala, six leagues from Asahó.
37. Santa Catalina, two leagues from Zápala.

In these missions there were 13,152 Christianized Indians and these were confirmed by Bishop Calderón during his visitation.

Cf. *Smithsonian Miscellaneous Collections*, Vol. 95, No. 16 (Wash., D. C., 1936), by Lucy L. Wenhold.

VIII

Report of Governor Pablo de Hita Salazar to the King, dated St. Augustine, August 24, 1675

This report gives garrisons, *doctrinas,* missionaries, population, and distances between the various towns.

1. Santa Catalina. Infantry garrison. About a hundred and forty persons. Fray Bernabé de Los Angeles, missionary.
2. San Joseph de Zápala. Two leagues from Santa Catalina. About one hundred persons. Fray Juan Bautista Campana, missionary.
3. San Domingo de Asao. Six leagues from Zápala. Two bars are between them, those of Aspoguey and Asao. There are about thirty persons. Fray Juan de Useda, missionary.
4. San Simón. Two leagues from Asao. An infidel town of about forty persons.
5. Ocotonico. One league from San Simón. One hundred and twenty persons. No missionary.
6. Guadalquini. One and a half leagues from Ocotonico. About forty persons. Fray Pedro de Luna, missionary.
7. San Felipe. Six leagues from Guadalquini. Between them are the bars of Guadalquini and Ballenas. There are thirty-six persons. Fray Pedro de la Lastra, missionary.
8. Isla de Mocama. Three leagues from Guadalquini. Between them is the bar of San Pedro. It has two settlements, the first called Mocama containing sixty persons, all Yamasee infidels; the second, Ocotoque, a league away, has about forty persons, all infidels.
9. Tama. Two leagues away from Mocama. About fifty persons, all infidels.
10. Santa María. Half a league from Tama. About forty persons, all infidels.
11. San Juan del Puerto. Three leagues from Santa María. The bar of Santa María is between them. There are about thirty persons. Fray Diego Bravo, missionary.

The report for Apalache was made by Captain Juan Fernández de Florencia.

Eleven places in Apalache had *doctrinas* in each of which there was a religious. In that year, however, three religious were lacking. These *doctrinas* were attended by the nearest religious.

12. San Luís (de Talimali), residence of the lieutenant-governor. Had about 1,400 people.
13. San Damián de Aipayca, one league from San Luís. Had about a hundred persons.
14. San Antonio de Bacuqua, two leagues from San Damián. About a hundred and twenty persons.
15. San Pedro de Patale, two leagues from San Antonio. About five hundred persons.
16. San Joseph de Ocuya, four leagues from San Pedro. About nine hundred persons.
17. San Juan de Azpalaga, one and a half leagues from San Joseph. About eight hundred persons.
18. San Francisco de Oconi, one league from San Juan. About two hundred persons.
19. Concepción de Ayubale, little more than half a league from San Francisco. About eight hundred persons.
20. San Lorenzo de Vitachuco, one and a half leagues from Concepción. About 1,200 persons.
21. San Luís de Candelaria, a new *doctrina,* established in 1675, about one and a half leagues from San Lorenzo, contained about three hundred persons. They were from Tama and from the Yamassee country.
22. Santa Mariá de Tomole, two leagues from Candelaria. About seven hundred persons.
23. Santa Cruz de Ytuchafun, little over two leagues from Santa María. Had about seventy persons.
24. San Luís on the seacoast, was a *doctrina* comprising three small towns, which together had about three hundred persons. They were from the Caparaz, Amacano and Chines tribes. The *doctrina* was dedicated to la Asunción de Nuestra Señora. It was established in 1674.
25. La Natividad de Nuestra Señora, two leagues from San Luís on a river which runs to the province of Apalachicoli, had about forty people. It was founded in 1675.
26. San Nicolás de Tolentino among the Chactos, had about one hundred persons. It was distant about ten leagues from La Natividad de Nuestra Señora.

27. San Carlos, four leagues from San Nicolás, had about four hundred persons scattered in two towns in which there were two religious.

28. Santa Cruz, in the region of San Carlos.

TIMUCUA

29. San Miguel de Asile, one and a half leagues from Ybitachuco. About forty persons.

30. San Matheo, two and a half leagues from San Miguel de Asile. About three hundred persons.

31. Santa Elena de Machaba, three and a half leagues from San Matheo. About three hundred persons.

32. San Pedro, about one and a half leagues from Santa Elena. About three hundred persons.

33. San Juan de Guacara, nine leagues from San Pedro, on the banks of a wide river, had about eighty persons.

34. Tarihica, eight leagues from San Juan, had about eighty persons.

35. Santa Catalina, five leagues from Tarihica, had about seventy persons.

36. Santa Fe, nine leagues from Santa Catalina, had about one hundred and ten persons.

37. San Francisco, four leagues from Santa Fe, had about sixty persons.

38. Río de Salamototo, ten leagues from San Francisco, without any intervening habitations, was a place of about forty people. This was on the St. Johns River west of St. Augustine.

Cf. AGI. 58-1-26; 38. St. Augustine, Aug. 24, 1675. FSHSph.

IX

List of New Indian Missions in the Vicinity of St. Augustine, in a Report of the Year 1726, St. Augustine, December 1, 1726

1. San Antonio, with church and friary of palm. Yamassees recently converted. Men, 22; women, 16; children, 11.
2. San Antonio, with church and friary of palm. Yamassees recently converted. Men, 21; women, 12; children, 16; pagans, 4.
3. San Diego, with church and friary of palm. Yamassees recently converted. Men, 26; women, 27; children, 12.
4. Santa Catalina, with church and friary of palm. Of the Iguaja nation. Some were old Christians, others were recently converted. Men, 35; women, 47; children, 22.
5. Nuestra Señora de Guadalupe, with church of wood and friary with straw roof. Of the Iguaja nation. Some were old Christians, others were recently converted. Men, 11; women, 16; children, 18.
6. San Joseph, with ten old Christians, five recently converted, and two aggregated women. Men, 15; women, 18; children, 5. This town was aggregated with Guadalupe.
7. San Buenaventura, with church and friary of palm. Of the Chilucan nation. Old Christians, 70. Men, 19; women, 24; children, 27.
8. Nombre de Dios, with church of stone and a convent. Of the Chilucan nation. Old Christians, 55; recently converted, 7. Men, 19; women, 23; children, 20.
9. Sante Fe. Of the Timucua nation and Pojois, aggregated to Nombre de Dios. Old Christians, 25; recently converted, 20. Men, 20; women, 17; children, 8.
10. San Luís, with church and friary of palm. Of the Apalache nation. Old Christians, 78; recently converted, 9. Men, 36; women, 27; children, 24.
11. San Antonio, of the Cosapuya nation and other Indians. Christians recently converted, 43; pagans, 12. Men, 24; women, 13; children, 18.
12. San Antonio, with church and friary of palm, of the Costa Indians. Christians recently converted, 38; pagans, 50. Men, 55; women, 13; children, 20.

13. San Antonio, with church and friary of palm. Of the Yamassee nation established in the Province of Apalache. Christians recently converted, 48; pagans, 98. Men, 66; women, 51; children, 29.

14. Indios de la Rinconada, of the Macapiras nation, aggregated to San Buenaventura. Christians recently converted, 18; pagans, 6. Men, 17; women, 6; children, 1.

15. Indios de la Rinconada de Carlos of the Praya nation. No church. Pagans, 38. Men, 19; women, 11; children, 8.

16. San Juan, composed of Apalaches and Yamassees, established in Apalache and aggregated to the church of San Marcos in Apalache. Christians, 45; pagans, 1. Men, 16; women, 17; children, 13.

In the sixteen places there were 421 men, 338 women, and 252 children, totaling 1,011 people.

Cf. AGI. 58-2-16; 12. St. Augustine, Dec. 1, 1726. FSHSph.

X

Official Inquiry into the State of the Florida Missions in 1728

Various secular witnesses declared from eight to ten Indian towns were abandoned. The churches were built of poles and palm. The largest appears to have been forty feet long.

Testimony of the friars:

1. Nuestra Señora de Guadalupe, Fray Domingo García de Villegas, missionary. This place was commonly called Aia Chin. Had charge of two towns of Ibajos Indians. Guadalupe had 11 men, 17 women, 20 children. San Felipe, 10 men with the *cacique* and 1 infidel from another tribe, 12 women, 7 children. The Indians were barbarous and nomadic.
2. San Antonio de Pocotalaca, a town of Yamassees. Fray Juan Martín de San Joseph, missionary. There were 22 Christian men (recent converts), 19 women, 14 children, and 1 pagan. They were described as "gypsies, here today, there tomorrow."
3. San Francisco in Nombre de Dios. Fray Joseph del Castillo, missionary. There were 14 men, 1 a native of the place, the rest from various tribes. All were recently converted. 17 Christian women, 4 recently converted; 12 children. Nomadic in their habits. The town of Timucua was at the time aggregated. It had 7 men, 2 of whom were recent Christians; 6 women, all old Christians, 1 girl.
4. San Buenaventura de Palica. Fray Joseph de Hita Salazar, missionary. Mocama Indians. Men, 13; women, 19; children, 28; all old Christians. "They are like gypsies," says the report.
5. Nuestra Señora del Rosario at Mose. Fray Joseph de Villalba, missionary. This, and the town of San Luís de la Tama were populated by Apalache Indians. At Mose there were 7 Christian men, 8 women, 7 children. At San Luís, there were 6 Christian men, 7 women, 5 children, and 1 pagan. They were nomadic in their habits.
6. Santa Catalina de Guale situated at Nombre de Dios Chiquito. Fray Tomás de Aguilar, missionary. Men, 25; women, 23; children, 23. All Christians. 24 were of the Yamassee, and 24 of the Ibaja nation. Were nomadic.

7. San Antonio de la Costa. Very close to St. Augustine. Fray Joseph López de Toledo, missionary. Christian men, 16; Christian women, 10; about 16 pagan men; 4 pagan women; 18 Christian children. These were described as extremely unstable in their habits and preferred to be vagabonds.

8. Nuestra Señora del Rosario. Fray Antonio Fernández de Mora, missionary. Had under his charge the town of San Francisco de los Corrales with 14 Christian men, 9 Christian women, 17 children, and 1 pagan woman. Also the town of San Antonio de la Tama, with 8 Christian men, 7 Christian women, 5 children; 2 pagan women, and 1 pagan man. They were described as having no fixed habitation.

There was no information about the two towns near Fort San Marcos in Apalache. The towns of the Casapullas Indians were depopulated.

Cf. AGI. 58-2-16; 22. Havana, September 1, 1728. FSHSph.

XI

List of Missions from a Letter of Fray Joseph Bulloñes to the King, Havana, October 5, 1728

After the English invaded Florida in 1703, the territories of Apalache, Timucua and Guale became depopulated. This brought to an end the greater part of the Franciscan mission field. The following places were under the care of the Franciscans in 1728: Nombre de Dios Chiquito, Timucua (the town), Tama, Jororo, Costa, Tholomato el Nuevo, Nombre de Dios en Macariz. In 1722 Casapuyas and Pocotalaca were converted.

1. Nombre de Dios Chiquito was composed of the inhabitants of two towns and was the largest. One friar was in charge. Church had a roof of palm. There were 30 men, 19 women, and some children. Formerly the town was two leagues from the presidio but in 1728, was only a musket shot away.

2. The town of Timucua, after the invasion, was located in a place called Los Varaderos, twelve leagues from the presidio. Later it was moved to within six leagues and still later to within cannon shot of the presidio. 1 *cacique* and 2 Indians left. Others died from pestilence.

3. Thama, contained Indians who came from San Jorge (South Carolina), and were baptized in Florida. A modest church of palm was built for them. On Nov. 1, 1725 they were attacked by the Vchizes Indians while Mass was being celebrated. The priest had to escape in his vestments, carrying the chalice, in a canoe, and though shot at, saved his life. Many Indians were killed. The remaining Indians moved to Tolomato el Viejo and then to Pueblo de Moze.

4. Jororo contained Posoyes and Amacapiras Indians, most of whom were pagans who settled nine leagues south of the presidio. A friar remained among them with difficulty for there was no regular food supply. The Indians considered alligators and other animals, "delectable sustenance." After an epidemic in 1726 most of them died and the rest returned to their former abode and to paganism.

5. The Costa Indians were a pistol shot away from the presidio. Most of them were pagans and barbarous. There were about 20 men,

18 women, and 14 children. Though a friar was among them, he found it difficult to do anything for them. They hunted for alligators and wild herbs.

6. Tolomato el Nuebo was first located at Tolomato el Viejo, three leagues north of the presidio. Fearing the Vchizes, the Indians located at half a league from the presidio at a place called Aya Chin. Attacked later, they settled within the very shadow of the fort. There were 2 *caciques,* each one of which governed 8 men and 8 women.
7. Macariz or Nombre de Dios was a musket shot away from the presidio. There were never more than 10 men and 10 women in this community. Its church, however, was the best, among the villages, for it contained the statue of Nuestra Señora de la Leche. Its walls were built of lime and stone. Its roof was of palm.
8. Palica was four leagues from the presidio. Later the Indians came closer to the presidio. They had their missionary. There were about 5 men, 5 women, and 3 or 4 children.
9. Moze was three-fourths of a league from the presidio. Prior to 1726 there were 20 men, 15 women, and 7 children. After an epidemic in that year, but 3 men and 3 women survived.
10. Casapuyas in the Caño de San Julián, two and a half leagues from St. Augustine. There were about 15 men, 15 women, and 5 children, mostly pagans.
11. Pocotalaca was in a place called Las Rosas, six leagues from the presidio. There were about 14 men, 14 women, some infidels and 5 or 6 children. They retired to within a musket shot of the presidio. At night these Indians retired to within the presidio.

English and Indian allies attacked and burned Nombre de Dios March 20, 1728. The church and friary were robbed. Indians were killed and taken prisoners. Two friars of the place, though shot at, succeeded in escaping. After the enemy left, the Spanish Governor ordered the church and friary demolished by powder so only the ruins remained. Tolomato and Costa were ordered abandoned. The other *doctrinas* were entirely deserted. The only remaining place was Pocotalaca but even from there the Indians receded at night. "It is the only church of palm which remains standing." The friars remained in their convent at St. Augustine and from there went out to minister to the Indians.

Cf. AGI. 58-2-16; 23. Havana, Oct. 5, 1728. FSHSph.

XII

Convents and Missions of the Province of Santa Elena in 1736

Principal Convents

1. Capitular Convent of the Immaculate Conception, St. Augustine, Florida.
2. Convent of the Immaculate Conception, Havana, Cuba.
3. Convent of the Immaculate Conception, Santiago de Cuba, Cuba.

Secondary Convents

4. Convent of Our Lady of the Angels, Bayamo, Cuba.
5. Convent of St. Catherine, Florida.
6. Convent of St. Thomas at Santa Fe, Florida.
7. Convent of St. Peter at Nombre de Dios, Florida.
8. Convent of St. Lawrence at Hibitachucu, Florida.
9. Convent of St. Louis of Hinataphuni, Florida.
10. Convent of St. John del Puerto, Florida.
11. Convent of St. Mary de Galves, Pensacola, Florida.
12. Convent of St. Ann, Puerto Príncipe, Cuba.
13. Convent of St. Anthony, Guanabacoa, Cuba.
14. Convent of St. Anthony, Tama, Florida.
15. Convent of the Holy Cross, Sancti Spíritus, Cuba.
16. Convent of Our Lady of Solace, Trinidad, Cuba.

Hospices

17. St. Isador, Havana.
18. New foundation in Villa de Pueblo Nuevo, Cuba.
19. New foundation in the city of San Carlos de Matanzas, Cuba.

Cf. AGI. 58-2-17; 18. Havana, June 24, 1737. FSHSph.

XIII

Report of Don Manuel de Montiano, Florida, December 31, 1738, on the Indian Missions of Florida

Prior to 1738, a hundred and sixty-one Indian pueblos of Florida had been converted to the Catholic faith.

Pueblo	Families	Persons
1. Nombre de Dios de Macaris	13	43
2. San Antonio de la Costa	7	23
3. Nuestra Señora de Guadalupe de Tolomato	8	29
4. Nuestra Señora de la Asumpción de Palica	11	48
5. Nuestra Señora de la Concepción de Pocotalaca	14	44
6. Nuestra Señora del Rosario de la Punta	14	51
7. Santo Domingo de Chiquito	18	55
8. San Nicolás de Casapullas	19	61
	104	354

In the town of Tamasle in Apalache there were some Catholic and pagan families. Their missionary lived in the fort of San Marcos. The greater majority of the Indians along the coast south of St. Augustine had been baptized, but it appears there was no missionary resident among them. These as well as the Indians from Apalache came into St. Augustine from time to time.

AGI. 58-2-17; 30. Havana, May 2, 1739. FSHSph.

XIV

List of the Franciscan Friars in Spanish Florida when the Land Became a British Possession in 1763

These were the last Franciscan missionaries among the many hundreds who labored in behalf of the aborigines for a hundred and ninety years (1573-1763). This last group left Florida in 1763 and 1764.

Fray Joseph Maldonado, guardian at St. Augustine.

Fray Juan de la Via, vicar at St. Augustine. Died in Havana.

Fray Juan de Goyoneche, royal preacher.

Fray Manuel Marquez, conventual preacher. Died in Havana.

Fray Alonso Ruiz, confessor.

Fray Felipe Sabedra, master of grammar. He went on to Caracas, Venezuela.

Fray Juan de los Ríos, lay-brother.

Fray Manuel de la Torre.

Fray Juan López.

Fray Juan Francisco Pérez, chaplain of the fort at San Marcos de Apalache.

Cf. AGI. 87-1-5; 4. Havana, May 8, 1770. FSHSph.

BX
3601
F7
v.21
1940
Franciscan studies

323913

BX
3601
F7
v.21
1940

GRADUATE THEOLOGICAL UNION LIBRARY
BERKELEY, CA 94709

GTU Library
3 2400 00160 7153